

SILKEN DAWN



PAVLE VUKMIROVIC

SILKEN DAWN

Pavle Vukmirović

Contents

Behold, An Angel!	6
Better That I Never Had	28
My Go Away Girl	39
Only in A Letter	44
Another Way	48
Dungens and Dragons	53
You and Me, in Majesty	60
Moment in A Moment	64
Nameless Girl	67
At The Rivers Turn	73
Eyes of Truth	79
My Redemption	85
Everglade	90
My Silent Companion	95
Face of Consequence	107
Beyond the Horizon	112
Love Alive	115
Joyful as a child	117
Love Impossible Is Here	121
Eternity Awaken	124
Judgement of Invisible Trial	126
My Silent Island	134
Final Show?	153
Angels of Mercy	158
Heaven Is You	167
Years Go By	170
Natures Child	175
Perhaps I'm Not the Only One	186
After Math	192
Soul Food	195
As A Picture of Youth	199
Following a Comet	206
His Inheritance	213
In Space Empty	216
To Another Season	221
Song for Goodbye	224

Miracle Mine.....	229
Before I Flew Away.....	232
By You	236
Island In The Sky	240
To the Good Life	243
Here and There.....	246
Moment Not Lost.....	250
Path To Unknown.....	256
Wish You Fulfill.....	262
Love's Secret Spells	264
That Made It.....	269
Through The Blue.....	272
Gratitude	279
Elect	283
She Knows Me Better.....	293
Walk The Line.....	299
Beyond the Edge.....	303
Out Of The Dark.....	309
Walking On	314
My Hidden Truth	319
Beyond The Void	324
From the Top	330
Breaking Silence	335
Cruel Versus Wonderful	340
I Live with You to Leave	365
From Their Advice, I Rise	370
So Light	386
Bait Of Faith.....	392
Chances Are	414
Atop A Swell	421
When The World Faded	426
Else This Is	429
Convert.....	435
Ana Magda.....	442
Ideal.....	445
Love Is... ..	456

Behold, An Angel!

To be alone for long I've been known,
Then day night receives, a dawn!
Moment ago it was dark, it was night,
Then you out of nowhere, in daylight.

Can you be perfection without flow?
You here outshine all natural law,
Yet absolutely real, there you kneel,
To sweetest secret on a heart in seal.

I see you clear, nothing seems so dear,
As to you by a gypsy song I steer,
Other dimension, got my attention,
By eyes filled with expectation.

As pearl unshy comes out a shell,
Story of Venus without word to tell,
Inquiring, genuine, enchanted, bright,
Kind, gentle, you are as the light.

Not hanging to beauty of your face,
Just an idea of your poise, grace,
She is a delight, blinding sight,
I've never seen anyone so right.

Enough to only see who we're,
That night colors seem as a star,
Just by here looking as so at me,
None could kiss as sweet as she.

Without my seat belt, in a way,
When I just fly into this display,
Instead to ask, how do you do,
I start with solely, I love you.

Leaving phantoms of resistance,
By no more than but a glance!
She turns color of abyss, to bliss,
Who are you, that I can please?

Don't ask how this I know,
Smile more than words show,
None ever so beautiful looked,
In but a moment, I was hooked.

Not of but beauty an impression,
But a delight in her expression,
We never meet, strange are ties,
Yet as if your eyes I recognize.

There I want to feel that you feel,
There it all possible is, love is real,
Forever longing for some other,
Without knowing what it is rather.

I just wanted to get out of here,
Then I broke the invisible sphere,
There as a stranger, offers a clue,
You give shape to that I pursue.

Flawlessly right, fatal is a kiss,
Now, nothing impossible is,
A worm fix, smile get me high,
And I that just know not why.

With look sympathetic, centered,
Sensation enters, all that mattered,
As my number one fan she's lit,
Cheers even when I not compete.

Waiting, in some place she sits,
Where happiness with I meets,
Filling me with love, that related,
Anticipated is that I long awaited.

As to night you extend a stride,
Just as I so well you could hide,
Without delay, love I do declare,
On it I never did intend, I swear.

Saying that heart here nursed,
Stated first, this I come to burst,
Facades drop with all on stake,
I just wish you along to take.

As you lean in, suddenly I froze,
Too quick I open, to you propose,
As you lean to me, I lose nerve,
Then us from hidden I observe.

As judgement all here I do lack,
I manage to from it step back,
Embrace, my hands would erase,
Made to amaze, mind does daze.

There, in a middle of nowhere,
I was suspended, this I swear,
I can see me, there I've flown,
To a place beyond a horizon.

In this limbo, as two here I be,
Still, as on a cloud, above she,
Carried by charge, over arch,
To reach to that I can touch.

It's hard to accept, that she is,
More beautiful then all this,
Unlike us, she seems a dream,
She is this stream of joy, serine.

As of a spectacle I was a witness,
In field empty, high lander, no less,
For a moment up there I transpose,
To favor propose and not impose.

And as I break away from me,
She, still only looking at me,
As I sway, to for moment relay,
I see I, atop air above her I lay.

I see I as above you I did flow,
I can't pass on; time I not know,
There aware, so quick to learn,
From you I just cannot turn.

As everything I ever wanted,
Right into my arms flaunted,
Perhaps that walks chance blows,
For here everything to one flows.

She by kiss of those stars glows,
And I consider that she knows,
I can't believe that I perceive,
I heave, do eyes me deceive?

What we do, hoax do I confess?!
Tell me for my mind is a mess.
I floated atop to get to those lips,
You I waited for, in times eclipse.

I take a turn from stream so fast,
To see where our paths crossed,
Is this faith on my palm written?
By which I stood rather smitten.

From where for moment I hide,
To breath catch, voice to confide,
Once given to see this, it all is,
In it me and you as children His.

Moment ago I was in my room,
Then before you, made to bloom,
As of a suns you hold a power,
When near, I open as a flower.

Breathless once seemed as curse,
We are all, in one others universe,
Yours spell took my breath,
Here I can smile back at my death.

As eyes travel away, without sleep,
Only to on your beauty again trip,
As soon as I saw you, one I knew,
I just wanted to go away with you.

That shines, lives by your eyes,
Nothing I realize in a surprise,
Accept that such I never knew,
All was worth it when I found you.

II

Where I was, a word is,
An onlooker some there is,
Once brought is all I did lack,
By presence told I need go back.

That us did stock, in this thrill,
Shrub sunshine looks to steal,
I couldn't even for a dance ask,
Just as you bask, I lose a mask.

Without time for even a kiss?
As if this I can just so dismiss,
I wanted for all clocks to stop,
With this situation I can't cope.

For so long you here I did seek,
I wish this angel but hear speak,
After all I have to but go along,
I can't farther a return prolong.

Here so used to letting go of all,
There this became an order tall,
I never did hold on to people,
Then you, made it not so simple.

I can't leave you, can't you see,
So I had to make you leave me,
Dammed, let them chop my nose,
By all wrong I here must propose.

After all, I was in room left alone!
Moment ago dancing on my own,
To return before any here notice,
That I'm gone, in secret that is us.

Is God directing this course?
Third in audience rules endorse,
To see, what rules I can break,
By the choices I had to make.

Given tactic that is preemptive,
To I rentable, giving incentive,
As of bliss I make an adversary,
Accepting proposal arbitrary.

There a shadow, knows my sin,
That I used to be, on it still keen,
Thinking somewhere we need go,
Where since then, I do not know.

On her way I needed to stumble,
Without our struggle, so humble,
As a first man staring to a future,
And one that such did nurture.

When not I, made by reasons,
Estimation not my own listens,
Greatest girl that I'll ever know,
To I show, then I had to let go.

Good at describing I thought to be,
I'll never know why I had to flee,
Long restricted was of you sight,
For long I did fight for so right.

I can't believe to be here, finally,
This vision, right in from of me,
I had to make sure you're real,
I know this you will not thrill.

III

Although I thought it's so naïve,
Every other hill is only part green,
All was but a wave that I cherish,
Coming to per sway, then vanish.

Thought I'd hear your rising tide,
For this wave by a sound I relied,
To sweet bondage I owe homage,
Us sinks or throw beyond ridge.

He sends her, as this command,
I demand, yet can't comprehend,
Where through I found passage,
Path too strange us does bridge.

As I anticipated the duplicated,
Yet else here becomes implicated,
In quiet field, you in attendance,
You that is without resemblance.

Yet I had to make it so cheap,
Then your world from I you rip,
I trip, while before such grace,
Sitting once more before my face.

I didn't choose it, it chose me,
I for a moment had to disagree,
Whispering wind, I not refused,
Of this here I come accused.

Who set a voice to be my doom?
That in hesitation needs assume,
And angel harass by awful test,
Far earlier lunacy I caressed.

Meeting our bring to erupt end,
Left to wonder, to comprehend,
I was a poisoned apple instead,
Whom this nonsense to I feed?

Aware of presence this, she not is,
On only I her eyes come to freeze,
More from you I wished to hear,
Perhaps we'll meet again dear.

Not at ease with love, with God,
There before you I stood in odd,
Nothing deeper then these vows,
She, eternal in me, higher goes.

Suddenly by some gush blown,
That I somehow still does own,
Here by your sigh overthrown,
From place that seems forgone.

I tried break loves law by desire,
You that a liar dire made expire,
As dread strings its beloved tune,
You see through, to it immune.

I became so bitter, I was rude,
I still but wonder how I could,
Lot was all this for I to mean,
You as a dream to I do seem.

Surprised there I stood confused,
Without a word you so amused,
In plagiarized refuge imbedded,
To your glory I could not added.

Pretending not glad when near,
Unaffected in face of a joy sheer,
Dangerously good, conception,
Tying deeper then imagination.

Once getting all I ever wanted,
Peace seeks this heart taunted,
Intoxicating are weaknesses,
Of that I can miss, convinces.

As Icarus, one melting wings,
That hell or heaven brings,
There you kneel, a trouble real,
To reveal all I ever wish to feel.

Wondering by all in my vows,
All I can say I think she knows,
I can't let you figure me out,
Then I turn all to lie, by doubt.

My side's too confined to choose,
Predetermined by such terms to lose,
To wind yield words that offended,
Left you in a center, unintended.

Truth was not said, before we fled,
My whole life to but you I has lead,
Yet before you nonsense I ramble,
Before you heart in fear did tremble.

Off a corner, down from so open,
Widening the angles, just as then,
That atop moves then sudden drops,
From this place of high hopes.

From hazard zone, to high ground,
From it, all around stood unbound,
Life with pleasure I came to greet,
By those each other half way meet.

Then high string off swiftly rips,
As if by wing wipe that here trips,
Untouched on a summit, elopes,
Becoming all that by hope copes.

By you I trust in strict yet just,
Here I find only that I do must,
How did I not recognize you?
While not true was all that I do.

Sad to say, by my fault she bails,
Though compels, that I derails,
Girl divine, and guy on a train,
Here with all that I can't explain.

Until then, all seems an easy ride,
Then everywhere I seem to slide,
There was nothing else to seek,
Once she, not me, I does pick.

Such faith in Turkish cup I not see,
I'll blame you for some sourcery,
Are you a witch, just this snare?
Such assumption seemed fair.

To my safety seeming distraction,
Thought obstruction, abstraction,
This I just didn't thought can be,
Yet the only one unreal was me.

Pain of it all could be distracting,
So I thought to go back to acting,
For by now I not believe in any,
Then He sent that was plenty.

Intent I pursue stirs I to a blur,
Weak must waste all before sure,
Not all myself, thought distorted,
Blurry versions I here courted.

Yet you are not one that's strange,
You wore change turning a page,
All I'll tore for just a little more,
You will come to even the score.

You that I somehow confuse,
Somehow you I had to refuse,
And I never thought this I do,
And loose someone like you.

I go with only what I've got,
Never caring for that I've not,
Now I must always this recall,
That I'll realize, only after I fall.

By shadow pushed of holly ground,
That is here, there is not allowed,
Crashing, signal I did not receive,
Back to where all things us deceive.

When as snow flake I do fall,
For not serving the order tall,
While but gravity I takes over,
Dropped from a grassy clover.

Did I though compliant I seek?
As if with a finger off I to flick,
This lotus, seems a hocus pocus,
On it all but she is out of focus.

As all crumbles, there I step over,
To another world by it discover,
Meeting brief, on universes reef,
And I that by it seems as a leaf.

Only hope still lets me a flout,
Out of wreck you as a lifeboat,
She was there, I had my fairytale,
Given a reason, by which to bail.

Upon a huge wave I did ride,
Then your world I flu inside,
Before it streams, upward beams,
With it a dream, or so she seems.

Nobody is waiting, yet all are,
When God raised I to a star,
As if blasted for sure, by allure,
I could've died many times before.

You leave behind trace to follow,
For those bound to fall below,
As comet you planets unmade,
Per swayed by that are not afraid.

Finer then all this, a moment silky,
That beyond spreads a path milky,
Taking off as a jet, I'll never forget,
You can say, I'm not giving up yet.

As a comet away, pulled by force,
Knowing coordinates, on its course,
As she bursts, by star here struck,
This ability I lack; I need go back.

As race bike for red zone not made,
Drifting, magnificent and unafraid,
As frozen I back leaves, as it speeds,
Speckle leaves, in it all heart needs.

As you I up set, so distance I meet,
And nothing I can do about that,
Yet impossible seemed so simple,
As you transmit a little ripple.

Where some could remain a flow,
I it gently off a deck does throw,
As all by it not under shell go,
I stood moment atop, in wow.

Letting me stop there for a moment,
Leaving a path white as a comet,
I'll never forget, light out of a tunnel,
Beyond hurdles of this little panel.

Drilled to a still by a habits plot,
Bumped back to all that care not,
As false religion starts a chain,
Made to but amputate the brain.

Mystery contradiction assembles,
From it all only love resembles,
Relying on light in which to bloom,
I'll sit in delay, happy by a doom.

By confessions of the rest bound,
To be thrown from higher ground,
Expending to a wondering form,
Condensed not to earth's rigid form.

Knowing not where, I do choke,
Gently laid down, in utter shock,
Although flip side is for the lost,
That meant most, aside I tossed.

You tell that I needed to be told,
Of my promise land, my world,
Breaking through as only you do,
Made to love those I'm supposed to.

I hate to accept I still know not,
All that for you I indeed ought,
I was not true, needing to go,
Swept away by that is not so.

Guilty are not that I here fooled,
But I that believed in so assumed,
On it I wished put a little spin,
And by it you become my sin.

I that elected, word neglected,
Punished for how I only acted,
A world hasty, made I untrue,
By it here I know not what to do.

To safety nets reluctant do look,
A few stood a ground that shook,
By of you a proof, I am spooked,
Bring back, that I overlooked.

IV

By script for long I brought death,
Good at leaving all without breath,
Balanced as else no longer compels,
Of judgement worlds a heart tells.

Affection I wish for moment feel,
And let else their sentence deal,
I could inscribe all they do miss,
Yet glad of but part that yours is.

For all I need say, you set stage,
Taken by only you from a page,
I no longer caring what they do,
I only wished to be with you.

Waiting on she, or she on me?
I give in, there I wanted to be,
Was there still for us a chance?
Moving aside all insignificance.

Caught by that world did evade,
Only arrogant are here unafraid,
At a point break, as a speed star,
After a burst, now gone too far.

And instead of a pen, as some,
I could've used a bottle of rum,
With harsh tongue and no lung,
Of upset dream I could've sang.

If I know my dream meant more,
Than the world could hold us for,
Eyes would close and never peek,
Wait for sky to its secrets speak.

Squeezing into that is sighted,
Mesmerizing those invited,
In confidence of your glance,
Irrelevant is of world a dance.

Its stubborn lines it in pressed,
That as wrinkles these do last,
That mesh well or us stressed,
Then you, as my favorite guest.

Puts to rest by eyes of dreamers,
Simple there look our reasons,
In sealed suddenly is reviled,
Enchantment some concealed.

Now caught in humble session,
I'm in love with your attention,
Easy was for so fair to us repair,
Although I fight and I do dare.

While beyond all expectation,
Unaware action is a destruction,
You wish not get into my vibe,
That belongs to a traveling tribe.

As from there I now commence,
Without you I not wish to dance,
When you show, music did stop,
As I seemed all things on top.

As I look to be, try to see, an oath,
New note, amidst an anecdote,
That some sonnet for I out laid,
For she, as if of music is made.

Moving out of predictable grove,
Something else needing to prove,
All in it, you come to impugn,
To only your tune not immune.

On which I come to skip along,
To that love, living in a song,
Lifetime in a day, in it mine,
This to I God comes to assign.

On which I stumble, as stuck,
And there is no turning back,
A smile tender, I'll remember,
Where defense does surrender.

You are only I exist to pursue,
Else will not do, without you,
This match made it all done,
Where you are, along I come.

When world realigned my mind,
Then path you easily redefined,
You wouldn't have to disappear,
If from my death I'd steer clear.

Soul bursts as I run to a star,
Giving all, I've gone too far,
Burning within, a secret need,
Then to a star I disappeared.

Needing that gets me through,
I didn't think it could be you,
Yet knowing it's all about you,
Is hardest and easiest to do.

Moment too soon reflection near,
Unfit to hold as dear melts to fear,
Astral projection I came to steal,
It may someday that we be reveal.

Narrow path leads heart to show,
I go where they will never know,
What comes, what of us becomes?
Hidden deep still uninterrupted runs.

Too soon reveal where I disappear,
As an outcome clear, joy is sheer,
In a daze, when you come to amaze,
All I praise, you could not replace.

Asking for too much at this stage,
There is still that I need to engage,
All we wanted too fast, now,
Then where I don't know how.

You to receive as I disappear,
Not to fear, for you are near,
In space, I wonder what this is?
Prior to beyond, wish you please.

V

For more than a lot, here I sought,
Then what you give is all I've got,
As you come in, from the green,
You not see shadows I've seen.

Once all that'll matter be she,
In her world, nothing but me,
On that not lose spark, I embark,
Just before you left this dark.

Nothing seemed, in between,
But sin of memory that's been,
Though not there, nor here,
I see clear only when you near.

As white pearl protects border,
In it hidden is beautiful order,
Left here to wonder of a plan,
That of only you ever become.

You my bondage easily tears,
You that nothing but love bears,
You show me how to be free,
With you is another way to be.

By time I was without doubt,
She smokes me out, knocked out,
Yet of delight I had to let go,
For doubt, for that I only know.

Left, with my wide open mouth,
White trail, path ending drought,
That loves not possess a sense,
Then takes stance your innocence.

Ending streak of that has been,
Left to wonder, can we again begin?
Wondering why I need to change,
Then you came to expand a range.

For she, eliminated else will be,
No, this is not sacrifice to me,
By loves offer, metamorphosis,
Knowing that's next, happiness is.

Vision of you there I did attain,
Rail has me flowing as the train,
To where perfection is perfected,
She by nothing else is effected.

Flawless pours for I to observe,
This verve that I don't deserve,
Do I just impossible now expect?
As those that disappointed get.

Forgetting that we were before,
When before was that is more?
A step ahead, I can't conceive,
Wonder is that here I perceive.

Is picture in my head but a trip?
Have I picked that I can't keep?
Set to bet it all, it's not over yet,
In this lost place where we meet.

Else to say, just made me a liar,
Your alertness, I come to inspires,
To where I your sort fire breathe,
And from your face sonnets read.

Lighter than tender air, is sense,
While flouting upon your glance,
Love we share, fading by the signs,
That in light hides, with I combines.

Too enormous that I comes to tie,
There, where I become your sky,
Towards that knows me instead,
Mixing with pure I comprehend.

To ultimate victory, now bound,
Somewhere, where us we found,
Needing not concur anyone else,
Beyond a cloud, heart story tells.

Voice trembles a hidden alliance,
Stretching beyond our defiance,
There moved by perfect accord,
Second with you is all I adored.

I wanted to run around too,
Now with running I'm through,
That are running, only stumbled,
Perfection attention pure required.

In a flash you'd, without a word,
Say more then world ever could,
And all that I wanted to know,
Only you could ever to I show.

Once your pure love I receive,
By only its breath I could live,
Is it because I didn't have to try?
So gentle, perhaps this is why.

For you I'll seek the space deep,
For her out of my body I'll leep,
All my life but a moment yours,
When I slid inside heavens doors.

Was there anything else to attain?
Where nothing else I care to gain,
Poets, you becoming greatest gift,
Reason to from cheap reality I lift.

Though I can't stay, they convey,
It may be our way, some day,
Of my effort, exclamation mark,
On who I embark when out of dark.

One before, kisses with her eyes,
Out of disguise, all to emphasize,
Born into such a perfect shape,
Knowing where I wish escape.

Lovely and easy is a celebration,
Here aware of a final intension,
You can't know this, my friend,
You that I saved for the end.

Encompassing all, here you sit,
In a new day, where we meet,
Stories unheard we still do hold,
And the world becomes so old.

I tried everything, never again,
I've learned since then,
I placed you in same tray as they,
Perhaps you're not won or lost in a day.

A moment can't make me care,
Even if we same language share,
Anything made of such desire,
Without objectivity, I deny fire.

While slowly moves all so sure,
Through that is world so obscure,
Beautiful here cruel well defend,
All I appreciate, you reprimand.

Here predetermined as a child,
I'll stumble on a moment mild,
Taken to unwind, it is sublime,
I've been mining for sunshine.

Where everything is so clear,
Where I have not been, I fear,
Another dimension, me near,
How did I steer to you, dear?

Forever more, of that I was sure,
For you above and beyond I sore,
I became but this wondering poet,
For you once I met, that was that.

In a moment, I she'll so far take,
And indeed ache mine forsake,
When wheels of wagon tremble,
She there to my wings assemble.

Moved by gypsy song, into a lift,
Wonderer by drift through a rift,
Now all controls she from I steals,
That I chased, no longer thrills.

Suddenly I'm done with running,
I feel everything, it is stunning,
That I must, she knows somehow,
This is all, divine here does allow.

In His place, of angel embrace,
Mystified I look at God's grace,
My love nowhere needed to go,
You are that turn out to be so.

Yet good to I unreal still remains,
That brave leads, that none attains,
Little bit of its warmth to propose,
All that ever was for this did pause.

(2012)

Better That I Never Had

That never was, still on goes,
Above else rose, magic to propose,
Once I thought I've had it all,
Then another I come to enthrall.

You are better then the best I felt,
Now I live for where you dwelt,
There was nothing more for me,
And all became replaced by she.

Mind sarcomas to familiar patterns,
No other in time finding lanterns,
Giving up abstinence, sobriety,
Justifying by it all impropriety.

Highest love lost, on less agreed,
All to be bid that nothing did need,
Thinking I without any could do,
Wish I could see I was untrue.

To a lie I honestly confess,
Love is gone, faded, to that is less,
I could accept that I went under,
Or I was rather someone other.

From all that in love this clogs,
As rogues us turns to rogues,
As mad swings, leaving all broken,
Screeching craws beaks poke in.

Altering high moral by a trick,
By it taken to brink where I sink,
In imitation, puppet on a string,
Dummy, amongst the dangling.

As if pulled by some strand,
To witness that I did attend,
More then a number, at a gate,
Yet I could not differentiate.

Thinking blissful is our fatigue,
I not dig for hidden beneath a rig,
Bringing that'll bag, yet behind lag,
Trying to us down with them drag.

Thought to seek love for a day,
Known thing I need per sway,
In and out of love, by troubles,
In dangerous times all tumbles.

Bound to impair, ideal this tear,
With that just bear or despair,
Will rapture this I do you cure?
By all for I you had to endure.

You I do chaise from this place,
Nowhere now to find your face.
I stopped to believe, fire at mine,
He'll you to I for moment assign.

Only that can save I, He'll amass,
To abolish distrust, blasphemous,
Master is He by such an alliance,
Of uncommon making science.

And I nothing hold in reliance,
I to nothing made, by defiance,
That purpose other desecrates,
Free from my protective shades.

In a glance, I forgive her plead,
On which we silently agreed,
Through empty spaces I flew,
To you, that about I all knew.

For all that came up too fast,
That in this place cannot last,
Little less of she, I need to be,
Overwhelmed by all that I see.

II

Thinking it is all little phase,
By label all place, in this haze,
By all things time does render,
Life this is better without tender.

Then that by gaze I to amaze,
I to grace, undying invite days,
As if to say, catch me if you can,
Finds I stunned, spooked again.

Come to find a whole new day,
A way you lay, out of the gray,
In universe a light, angel in flesh,
All certainty mine here to crash.

To tell I once then still be as so,
From top nowhere is to go,
But down, so on your knees,
No tease where all simple is.

As He drops this bliss, it over is,
Hardest road only for a few is,
Harnessing all I need for happiness,
Before you I can so easily confess.

You come so brisk, soul to frisk,
Deadly behave as if without risk!
To you He'll send, my love assign,
In words that I kept out of time.

'Without love, in suspense I revolve,
Conflicts man create, she'll resolve,
Positive is that to us you'll give,
Of it we will create a negative.'

Perhaps I can capture that gaze,
On a canvas capture your grace,
Bursting colors, spread around,
That me comes to surround.

Unworthy thought, in a drought,
You I didn't have to live without,
Here you'd not be against my will,
Now you I feel, as only that is real.

Punished, earth this I still ties,
For I not choose to else realize,
As if none outside be my own,
By fault alone that she is gone,

Unassigned from hard lined,
That this mad war designed,
Full of but shattering violence,
As shadows before us dance.

Between I and God, a parade,
While this place I unmade,
As reflex in lizards tail some,
Kicking even when it's done.

III

Then aware, all shape devil takes,
Yet she of none here I could make,
Then a thought she is easy to get,
With such a smile when we met.

Thought trickery I here recognize,
And you that its wears disguise,
In defense by all selling nonsense,
And you that pulls as none else.

So mistrustful, I by all stated flat,
Unaware how serious this can get,
Full of love false, thought alone,
Wasted on appetite not my own.

In traffic, I had to know how they think,
Then killed on brink, as to you I link,
Man survives by sense of humor,
Not believing anecdote, a rumor.

Could you be angel of a Father?
And not of some fool here other,
As a mistakes I'll come to repeat,
That is certain to make I skid.

Proof indeed is that you fled,
As you leave of marvel a bead,
Proof is that I you will convert,
I solve, you just worked.

I never have to trial you again,
Nor farther child in us entertain,
Forgiveness, in times of stress,
Tears bursting, all I came to mess!

We're not made to pity pursue,
But to something about it do,
By now we know to ought,
That we do and do not want.

As up I rose, yours are the laws,
She knows, in truth I propose,
Created not out of my intent,
Half true to you, all to I meant.

Other half is my version of it,
Yet proof sovereign did stand,
Triviality mine, easily explained,
By luck of energy here detained.

I that can't believe, she'll leave,
Yet leave with something to believe,
That from but a sigh rose mile high,
In perfection to finds a wishful I.

IV

As a jolt, on whose found route,
You are else, defeating doubt,
By how I rate into a fools made,
As they, every value I'll degrade.

Then further then shadow I step,
By only it this light I do tap,
Show, not tell, leaving her token,
Of joyous destiny still unbroken.

You'll never admit, yet show,
That forever you've loved me so,
That I love you, I ought not say,
Yet here, impossible just be may.

You, nothing needed to explain,
Sweetness bursting from refrain,
By description any unconcerned,
I thought trust had to be earned.

Then you slipped out of a frame,
For my picture, you can't contain,
Arousing in ways, to I unknown,
Some conclusion comes forgone.

Wishing to feeling this in I beat,
Yet here to I meet, not to I defeat,
That out of my blood takes fury,
My duty false, charged by jury.

Taken can be that is loved most,
Price of reverence is proposed,
Love greatest is, only of it I sung,
With else I'd never be so young.

Nor mess up bad and hope have,
By that you engrave, I'll behave,
Because of you, this sense makes,
For you part takes, raising stakes.

Long it took I to see, you're more,
Not giving up on you anymore,
Another love, waits on exit next,
For me idea you are perplexed.

V

Too proud to you let, all so span,
Yet where we ran, was the plan,
From here where all passing was,
Better then all they here propose.

All holding to unknown grudge,
That picture perfect is to smudge,
All they thought, here to know,
So quickly they wanted to show.

To draw picture this, I lose you,
With world abyss in a rear view,
Brief motif, that else made gone,
Slowing all down, as it comes on.

In times I swam, as others sank,
When water is added to a tank,
From heavy this water I come,
Where I was your only one.

And I that on love lives, strides,
To sea your dives, by rules sides,
You give in to me, so silently,
A siren of Universes dark Sea.

Astonishing this pearl I do see,
Beyond all I thought could be,
And the sea and the sky flow,
For only they our secrets know.

As one other they did reflect,
For a moment all was perfect,
Without mention of matchless,
Moment to all existence bless.

In time disorderly, you I need,
To with relief breathe, you feed,
When I mix in with their sin,
And all else, as if has never been.

Looking through my demise,
Those of angel were the eyes,
She is my exit, my escape, turf,
My birth, He lets me unearth.

Now aware of your powers,
Earth too small is for steps ours,
To my grail she leaves a trail,
Love impossible, a holy grail.

You so peaceful, He'll plant,
Heavenly sent for I sent,
Instead to your breath lean,
Here by sin, feeling unclean.

Love here I only did disappoint,
To you another time I appoint,
As I here do what I have to,
To avoid you I so well knew.

So hard it is to let go of you,
And it be only thing I can do,
Crude, you've loved enough,
Yet by terrain this made rough.

Letting go, in but confusion,
Lead I not to false conclusion,
As all here I just had to go,
Where, I no longer do know.

As towards me she but leans,
Unaware a story new begins,
Prepared for all, but your kiss,
Absurd has means to all dismiss.

Too good to hold, a smoking gun,
I stood, for nowhere I could run,
Words all used, lead me astray,
Truth remains in all I didn't say.

Yet a devil I somehow do invite,
Even site that mattered to ignite,
Here for too long, in whatever,
Then eternal comes an endeavor.

Taking not accurate measure,
Passing on immaculate pleasure,
All angles I never could see,
Deranged, on misery I agree.

I crash and I never knew you,
You could be that I do pursue,
Now all I want is she, I knocked,
As my time here she marked.

To worlds plot all again reverts,
Soul this leave to all that hurts,
She not turns to be my torment,
But memory spanning a moment.

VI

All rules are set before we meet,
For you to better be then all of it,
Only by she all in me comes erect,
Else dragged, along but sagged.

Now in your braid forever cough,
High and wide after you I sought,
In its ring, all erupts and spurs,
I wish know what there occurs.

As intimate becomes so far out,
You without, I know not high route,
Leaving a pledge, path I knew,
I love more each time I review.

Absorbed, close, ready to bail,
As every other trail I did fail,
In magnetic field, plot thickens,
Looking as a distance beacons.

Only as I close my eyes, your kiss,
I still can take from planet this,
I searched for something like this,
Nothing mean more then His.

My black soul, you'd not dare,
If you didn't just a little for I care,
Perhaps love pulls us together,
Where I surrender to better.

Something in me still is good,
That God could never elude,
Much you wanted I to show,
Where someday I do follow.

I arrive to that I can satisfy,
For this is why here I still try,
You're all of this instead, glad,
You are better that I never had.

Only though as ghost I'd be free,
Then you, more real than all be,
Born for I to love, made for me,
As then I seemed born for she.

Quote from Nouvelle Vague
Film by Jean-Luc Godard

...

My Go Away Girl

Never again, to this soul commit,
I wish not live with their defeat,
Pushed to instance another,
In all truth, with you I be rather.

Just then aware, I contain may,
Only that you come to give away,
Tell me, where to go, where I pray,
So that to you I may find a way!

In this work I wish to partake,
Find all that world did forsake,
Diverse drills are praised here,
For I, only with you it is clear.

All they do I thought to embrace,
Yet for it mirror I could not face,
For else great spending proceeds,
Yet indeed elsewhere heart leads.

While into heaven I infiltrate,
To find by other factor they rate,
As all here turns to be half done,
For I heaven had another plan.

Joy, only you for I could unhide,
Losing stride, by you I'll abide,
Of occurred I'd not utter a word,
If by you it not comes approved.

You can't hurry love, as irate,
For some answers I had to wait,
I hate that we had to separate,
Yet all freight you commemorate.

I can say, I wait a turn, crossed,
Then you make up for all I lost,
For all I lost, to a place like this,
It, in a moment I could dismiss.

What can I say, without a debate?
By all suffering, it had to be great,
By injuries yet there be no fear,
By you, I feel Lord is near.

Around us enwrap, create a gap,
And all around He cleaned up,
Not after I, but after all of you,
And all we to one another do.

Where you begin and your intent,
I close my eyes, by such content,
And this anxiety that all kills,
And heaven is that so easily heals.

On that day I stopped running,
Was a day I so you, so stunning,
Instead only there start to thrive,
When somehow to you I arrive.

With all power, only to flourish,
As never gone are that astonish,
If ever you find, that is as this,
Better get down on your knees.

This was love of another kind,
To I remind, it blows my mind,
By only You I forget and forgive,
By only You, all this I outlive.

Back in my world and its bounds,
Yet clear hides beyond the clouds,
From lips escapes lovers pledge,
There once I was on worlds edge.

I follow you to the worlds end,
And beyond as you end transcend,
As one hello from you, is more to I,
Then all to who I had to say goodbye.

Following into which here caught,
Start of sensation that I sought,
Prolongs all a while, your smile,
You are that defy the meanwhile.

II

On a grid, confession will stun,
You I loved as I've never done,
To love, her face Lord gave,
I to save, by that I behave.

By what I recall on this flat,
Made by that I can't forget,
Only here for this, better me,
Made by she, other world to see.

Coming fast yet I wish pursue,
I want to do it all with you,
In a one-way street I disappear,
No turning back as you draw near.

Without a word to ruin a flow,
Placeless place to me you show,
By it, world fades, disintegrates,
All else holy tones but imitates.

Life's act not to complement,
You are too demanding for that,
All was here said by you and I,
Yet something in I needs to fly.

All I wrote to that I never knew,
All of it is true, in a world new,
I wanted to go away with you,
Just to see all the things you do.

Some know where they wish go,
All else but dull offers glow,
So good is this in which I bask,
To of yesterday anything ask.

Behind angels wings I need hide,
For they let me not look behind,
Yet this track as a child I find,
Awaited I, as it laid unconfined.

Some bond, my soul still owned,
Beyond known, stuck to a pond,
Once white swan mine is gone,
With this place I was also done.

In strange way finding center,
And in it you gracefully enter,
With miracle that you stored,
My soul through this to escort.

Perhaps us it comes to again defy,
Only palette to my sky you apply,
When from all boundaries I rip,
After you leap, I live for this trip.

By it as a bird, dying with a song,
For love this you prolong, I long,
Where gone for just a few hours,
To where everything could be ours.

Story untold, before I to unfold,
Once lost becomes all I could hold,
In heart there is but room for one,
You are gone, to where I now run.

Ahead I see that can be, she nears,
All but this one in me, disappears,
Maybe all those in I, I do survive,
And one day to you whole arrive.

Else are dead, leaving romance,
That remains, still has a chance,
In another color of the day,
Lays a way, in it all still be may.

Someday, may it all be clear,
In far land may we meet, dear,
Who knows when or where?
By Gods way, on a street fair.

In your hands I wish fall asleep,
Yet to that part I cannot skip,
Where I stop turning my head,
All clear be, you were all instead.

If it is she, yesterday can't defeat,
For that tomorrow I must meet,
On which I only do hold sight,
Crossing fingers that I'm right.

Only in A Letter

And all in my deed, in my letter,
Is done for you, for that is better,
So let but a song of it still speak,
For there, I could not even think.

And since then I can't discribe,
Here I deside to all inscribe,
As truth to us comes postponed,
Not real but paper finding bond.

As all that hurry do lag behind,
Lost by judgment I now rewind,
In some disapproval all I contest,
For soul relives that bears a chest.

As romance not speaks, it clings,
Never revealed, in secret it sings,
Just a few words stood unbent,
In triad divine, partial I meant.

In us love without time to express,
In melancoly, in writing I regress,
I did not know all I need to know,
To God I pray, truth to her show.

And all which I don't know how,
Needed to be done right now,
There something is left to fear,
Once you from nowhere appear.

Give her song, I ask you please,
In it I could only say it how it is,
In writing I be, more me then me,
It more with I agrees, then me.

For your quiet pulse soul longs,
As if to but this, she belongs,
Have I awe with love confused?
She that I of disregard accused.

For none here ever could see me,
Made joy depend on none but me,
Else thought to here know we,
Yet only in solitude I was free.

In it God be, that I can advise,
He also lived inside your eyes,
If He knew, so that she knew,
How much I want to find you.

Now to sky I look, somewhere far,
There me and you still as so are,
I let you go, for nothing is right,
So be it, if such you be might.

Anyhow, to this head I bow,
Only here, forever same is now,
By wonder yours I was kissed,
Blissed, now here you I pieced.

Nothing else I wanted to know,
Nothing else can make I flow,
This is a ground I call my own,
All else comes gone, I undone.

This hidden me, you do not see,
One that I well hid from debris,
As you come to lightly approach,
I'm no longer looking at a watch.

Although this not be true to most,
There I traveled, thought to be lost,
Let me lost be, only lost run free,
There I be, saving best for thee.

All I'll sacrifice for this bliss,
Of my aspiration, she made is,
You did believe in you and me,
And I had to rely on not me.

May you be near, in all your allure,
I can't remember where anymore,
Let it be known, I didn't believe them,
I only believed in you, by you I am.

Marvel is that here you I'm seeing,
Silence is being, silence is being...
Where are you, to give me a spin,
What in a diary you're writing in?

To hunter of words, silence speaks,
Finding that we seek, us freaks,
Perhaps of all said ends a streak,
Perhaps now time to make it stick.

In a place where none could hide,
Now I dust myself off, and abide,
I thought I needed to be heard,
Yet yours was the final word.

That I'll forever miss, perished,
By this forever she is cherished,
Your precious heart I loved so,
Enough to know I must let go.

Given all I want, she I pursue,
I forget what else I want to do,
By God brought, all I sought,
Until gone, that I got I know not.

None will know the end of this,
For the ending meant it over is,
And all that this love dealt,
While unfulfilled it better felt.

Dream of she indeed is better,
Only there none take that matter,
Only a moment I can't measure,
Was holding endless pleasure.

This script thus to me is dear,
As only here I was so sincere,
Off stage to different I agree,
In solitude best come to me.

Other song all is once she enters,
Thought to be best, she betters,
After which all else so crooked is,
After you all else I can dismiss.

When but draft became a picture,
Sudden came an amazing fixture,
Where from their stride you I hide?
On of pillow mine, another side.

I can't kiss nor with you be,
Until they are watching me,
Perhaps you only do shine,
While you are a secret mine.

If it didn't end, and all conceal,
I guess it wouldn't so special feel,
Never knowing, I cannot dismiss,
My melancholy and bliss, she is.

Only in a reflection a heart sees,
What important indeed is,
When the world did diminish,
So that I can kiss you as I wish.

...

Another Way

All differently I would've done,
If I knew for us existed a plan,
Eyes consume thee, so meek,
Although my lips of else speak.

You here to prospect propose,
Not that anything did impose,
For a nerve you to observe,
True indeed I need to serve.

Perhaps I lose, yet when alone,
I know gone can't be my own,
I'll endure, see else that is not,
Extend to all that so be ought.

I without time, always on a go,
Then in orbit of your eye I flow,
I wanted more, then You I carry,
To that was extraordinary.

As if assigned to keep love alive,
Only by you I will survive,
As I come before you, my lamb,
Flat, strung out is all I strum.

In same refrain I did remain,
You that bliss cannot sustain,
Before vigilant, young, bold,
I appear old, tired and cold.

It was so easy to here give up,
They I trap, their tag on I slap,
Story untrusting to I was sold,
By it a hand of gold, I do fold.

I was not all in, from it I sway,
And all was just a kiss away,
Thought one woman life is not,
Then you He brought, fire atop.

Then so suddenly I was there,
Else I for you will not prepare,
To show I live for this, all I miss,
You are all that perfect is, bliss.

As you go right through a gap,
Take a sap straight to the top,
From this place worm, mild,
You smiled, it seems so wild.

Now endlessly scenario I play,
Wishing there was another way,
Why before your pure devotion,
I proceed with such caution?

I that feeling needs to conceal,
Safer then with sorrow to deal,
Amongst many made sturdy,
My dream to them is unworthy.

Before you I wish come clean,
Instead most comes I not mean,
All wrong of my tongue slips,
And He those eyes from I strips.

I, that can't even myself trust,
Soon it'll be barred with past,
Contracted to irritating seizure,
And you in wholesome leisure.

As you convey, there's a way,
All I ask is that you for I pray,
That I never do what they say,
Maybe there someday I'll stay.

Blind I play, you're price I pay,
For you wore the better way,
Maybe when all hurt I unhide,
Replaced by that you hold inside.

Until then steer from our defeats,
Forget this, your age such permits,
I didn't know that I could stay,
I in night when she brought day.

There for a moment, as a trip,
When once above all I leap,
Dream to reality is inserted,
All in my ways it converted.

By you, dream destroyed I avoid,
In life this or next love deployed,
You came, so it was not too late,
By you lives some other faith.

By thought theirs, I was turned,
Yet my survival you concerned,
By thought theirs I misbehave,
Diving here, from it I to save.

You fill with this childish zeal,
Boundless in eyes hiding thrill,
From they, unknown fire beams,
All so streams in field of dreams.

II

In a world this, else all meant,
To I do extend ways to offend,
Opinion other did get me by,
Then you, that such will deny.

Here wonder we turn to blunder,
In it one other we take under,
I live by that ashamed be ought,
Yet are not, in careless their plot.

Innovative in our ways to kill,
This we deal, this to us is real,
Passion here rash, reckless is,
Place this you would not please.

We by fear never wore we,
Heart is tuned to but disagree,
Others to rival fast we travel,
Never stop to anything marvel.

To run through we but aspired,
Yet devotion is to be inspired,
Consumed here, unprepared,
Our worlds just not compared.

Unknown, in of our crime frame,
I didn't see you're not the same,
Unaware you walk to my mode,
And I unaware you belong to God.

I somehow, missing incentive,
Then you show up so attentive,
You are a wonder, a delight,
Where in sight, I have a right.

How did we here ever collide?
Wind in a tide, where I confide,
What I offer as you come near?
Only there for me, it is so clear.

I know, you want to go home,
You know forces here us own,
You still inside, I carried here,
I know to this you can't be near.

As if knowing you do not mix,
Only here to I try and fix,
Needing your feed to commit,
Never submit to that is defeat.

It's possible, only truth is thee,
Even better then I made you be,
Once your word I did surprise,
Without word you I not recognize.

You by I now speak, by it freed,
I agreed, you be my true creed,
Coming out of time, to subside,
I know you from all I wish hide.

Verve requires so courageous,
Nerve to present outrageous,
Here, I can't save you from this,
Lucky enough that you are His.

Great is her passion, her beauty,
By it born was to else a duty,
Gestures of love, my, oh my,
When she came this way for I.

Belonging to a soul, ready to go,
Thought nothing about you I know,
Here on of distant sky a shore,
I realized I needed to be more.

And it's a hardest thing of all,
Placed where I'm bound to fall,
I'm what I'm, it is how I feel,
Something pulls me down still.

Maybe you wait for I to be sure,
Maybe a moment can be more?
Where I know you liked me so,
I need to kneel, yet I still flow.

...

Dungens and Dragons

Here to exhale, all in this doubt,
Or come about coughing all out,
That blasts me out of a dungeon,
Is not something I could imagine.

To my prison within, holding key,
There some different lives me,
I not meant all I said, as I reflect,
But shed imperfection you reject.

Made to leave this misery behind,
As to lightness invisible I bind,
By that discretely I can befriend,
I attend, yet not understand.

I as arrow I was ancient, so dire,
And she still as some eternal fire,
As you come that I can't deny,
To remind I, good things never die.

Event horizon, beyond a breeze,
Your effort I still puts to ease,
I wanted to know, I wanted to go,
Seek for other truth to itself show.

To die for more, by all we swore,
To open universe with you explore,
I wanted to from here disappear,
Into so clear, that I can call dear.

Barely we need be holding on,
If awaiting that lives in a dawn,
Beyond mountain top, humming,
I was not leaving, only coming.

Lifted on that wave, you give,
Dropped on coast where you live,
Else is but a bug on a windshield,
Once on a way to heaven's field.

Sky becomes your chin, lift it up,
I wish elope, to where I can stop,
What can be as lovely, I wonder,
World down under did smolder.

Patience, for that end may defend,
For I no longer care to pretend,
Blowing smoke, then fire I met,
Where lies these I could forget.

Dragons in I you come to burn,
Disobedience mine was not stern,
Killing a snake, leaving a bird,
Snake falls to a horrific absurd.

And bird loses power of restraint,
That place can't hold, that not wait,
Bird that always same song sings,
That springs, yet to it lustful clings.

Watching as false prospects it crops,
Weight of their knowledge drops,
Separated could as this choose,
As witches we falsely do accuse.

In instant changed by that you do,
There with you, I break through,
Without your love, all stands still,
Frozen in moment only you to feel.

You can catch me, heart it fuels,
Now I'll tell them of your rules,
Hanging around as if to show,
A moon reflecting suns glow.

By it all I'm cold, just to be fair,
In uniform made, snow to bear,
Wasting away, need to compare,
For else I knew, I shouldn't care.

Fighting fire, I just can't take,
Before you melting as a flake,
Far end of world us invited,
Without safe distance, ignited.

Moment eternal leaves a mark,
As on eyes that spark I embark,
That I in a moment here strips,
That this world does eclipse.

Before leaving for where I fly,
Where everything is according to I,
With little bit of then, understand,
That we always wanted can be again.

Dream traveling on invisible glass,
Pursuing those path made for us,
Close your eyes, hearts find maps,
Lead to stars, all she suddenly tops.

Ordered to live in this place rather,
Yet constant is craving for another,
Craving some world, made for I,
Something that I just can't deny.

On trail to I real, yet as a fairytale,
Who is who, it's often hard to tell,
Somehow secret I come to unlock,
Now on way to its faraway dock.

Once to anthological fire I turned,
Becoming all for that I yearned,
Giving up on any to get me high,
They you that made me fly.

Beyond this crowd in a wow,
Beyond a rainbow I to slow,
Euphoria bringing to a story,
Yes, in it you hold all my glory.

Sovereign ruler of a heart I find,
To say this, I hope you not mind,
Blowing wind beneath my wings,
In a dense array, pulling strings.

Don't ask me how real, it is pure,
It was so clear, even I was sure,
Here trust by you solidifies,
Yes, unfaithful it did surprise.

I need break out, prison to me,
I hope you can let this man free,
In the endeavor that was never,
Becomes only that lives forever.

You're not that they could grab,
Ways above their spider web,
Since proof I needed from top,
She is bastion none mess up.

I had that follows, understands,
To I bringing seamless lands,
Unconquerable from nowhere stem,
Of a braid made into the diadem.

You made I believe, by deed,
You only lead, to that I need,
You in silence I but observed,
You, completely undisturbed.

While I served all unnerved,
You're still, well preserved,
I not deserved gift of devotion,
Quiet ocean in hidden motion.

You, that is springing with life,
Spirit of space, abundant, rife,
Of more than words, you consist,
Somewhere out there you exist.

II

I didn't want their constrain,
Still not too old to start again,
Then unaged passing denied,
Once to certainty we're tied.

Letting her tease my interest,
As in I you somehow do invest,
For this flow you need let go,
And out of our little need grow.

By life I wish not waste away,
Promise of new I per sway,
Seeking that did not exist,
On another world I did insist.

Seeking that here required is,
Then becoming exactly this,
I here be that needed is to be,
A content missing, brings He.

Balancer from your arms fall,
Mountain I climb, you to call,
As by each day I grip or skid,
Hoping to becomes this creed.

Up from this blurry trance,
To another kind of romance,
From flawed to a high court,
Indeed, requires an effort.

As by time all comes to slide,
Devotion looks far and wide,
Yet in the end, this is a side,
This is a rule that I can abide.

As it the end else not matters,
As it enters, light all centers,
I need good lighting to paint,
I need that was indeed a saint.

That brings shine after the rain,
That I here could as so sustain,
Bursting through vail of space,
To find grace I cannot replace.

I didn't think it all through,
I love you, you knew that I do,
Now for home I crave sublime,
Yet still having to serve time.

I could be the one that leaves,
Although soul again believes,
To run away was all I can do,
Somewhere else, still with you.

Do I need not spread the word?
To people around the world,
I hope it's OK, that you'll stay,
That for them alive you be may.

They tell me, it's time to go,
There is no way for I to know,
Setting in motion, in a blink,
Finding link, beyond a brink.

Forever again, in this field I be,
Here made to live my fantasy,
To come close, we come apart,
There I found what I regard.

Perhaps life but a wave casts,
In it seemingly joy never lasts,
I was still flouting in disorder,
Yet here I received my order.

As vessel comes upon a corridor,
I can see that I was fighting for,
Figure so noble stood as a castle,
Unmatched made faith colossal.

As a fortress here You did make,
Not overthrown, too hard to take,
Taken up, into the night so far,
Only she shows a way to a star.

You remained all I must trust,
So rare, else simply outclassed,
And there is will none can kill,
By it slowly coming up that hill.

Else so old, becomes quite cold,
Marveling how it is you to hold,
Until time is to get on my knees,
Knowing not of easy victories.

...

You and Me, in Majesty

Here cracked, riding to a wreck,
Really not thinking of a way back,
This gift I not thought I deserved,
All signs in a rush I not observed.

In a blizzard of berserk but a quirk,
In some twist that did not work,
As their rules briefly I've adopted,
Then you find me, by you opted.

Did I doubt you, here as I reprise?
Was I just caught by such surprise?
When for only I you had those eyes,
Rule of faithful that I compromise.

Wonderful for this I wanted you for,
Yet that it's true I just was not sure,
I that can't take my eyes of thee,
For you seem as a dream to me.

By right and wrong before you,
Most was a lie, some was true,
Yet I was that only did pretend,
Then with God you descend.

You, moving like a dimension,
Not to say out of my intension,
When sent to lower deck, stolen,
To be working with angels fallen.

You can be strong and still so meek,
Made for it all, you are quite unique,
One day as thunder, other as a baby,
I lost hope, then you return to me.

Waiting for tonight, melting the ice,
Miracle to rumors in my mind entice,
To this heretic, you are truly majestic,
By her face, bringing back an ethic.

Of impression they may I raise,
For we are that greater love conveys,
Most delightful you send a signal,
Beyond edge of a world, so regal.

With you, though you're not here,
From where you appear in a clear,
And nothing else happened since,
With more than this, you convince.

Here to wish fulfill, a falling star,
Yet a girl, from where you are?
Burning, peaceful as if a candle,
That with care I need to handle.

As on a string, to hidden chamber,
Where my heart goes to surrender,
You turn me back so I can go on,
There you're in sown, I'm not alone.

From it magic carpet comes knitted,
On its green meadow you it seated,
That with all certainty relates,
In some part of His many estates.

On this picnic, only you healed,
I you've thrilled, I'm fulfilled,
Oceans apart yet there you wore,
I was supposed to know more.

Travelling in thought, it more real is,
In wonder I had bliss an angel gives,
From my other life, come to I tease,
To introduce that none other sees.

Through lives and beyond entwined,
Could it be better then so designed?
In other way you come to per sway,
By but a breath of you I fly away.

You were forever, this I knew,
There for me, else will never do,
When I let it and when I withstood,
Maybe only because of you I could.

Else mattered, or so I thought,
Just as much as it mattered not,
She takes me on, to that be ought,
You are truth I sought, all I've got.

You knew how to get me thought,
For eternally I'm in deeded to you,
Now diving in with my eyes lit,
To ask who you are, how we meet.

To this I commit, you are so sweet,
Better then Halva, Marzipan, all of it,
From life spun into a cream cone,
This girl made a still heart moan.

Topped by a smile I only referred,
Handed as dessert to my world,
When I craved for little appeal,
You He'll reveal, wish fulfill.

Did you know it is I out there?
As wind playing with your hair,
Still looking for someone rare,
Someone for which I can care.

Space that now I want to pull in,
To the place where we once been,
To a song all turns, universes swirl,
Just when I do think of this girl.

Gray patterns with bright color fills,
A dream that missing back brings,
I came to miss joys of little things,
Smile yours the mourning brings.

Perhaps here we only fought,
For a place that here can be not?
Now I can't move although I try,
Waiting for you, looking to a sky.

After the rain, rainbow to display,
A way beyond, outside of the bay,
By flower hypnotized, it all stirs,
Spark from her eyes to I pours.

Beneath your neck, my cross only is,
To be next to you, everything means,
Here as soon as I open my heart,
Where all this ends, and we start.

This soul sister you'll show to me,
When not with she, I was not me,
All else sooner or later I'll discard,
Only remains story of the heart.

When ticks on a clock overlap,
And all that was, came to a stop,
You became my revolution,
And of every year resolution.

...

Moment in A Moment With Every Day

That of I ask come to unmask,
Set now who is equal to the task,
I never knew where to enroll,
Sovereign under your control.

With every day, it is devotion,
Packed in a smile, set in motion,
In script awareness, head I bow,
It was not to be else somehow.

In every song, more viable,
Until you're only undeniable,
Although amongst that tricks,
In a moment all simply clicks.

You're a beauty my heart steals,
Of which simply never enough is,
Showing me that I had to lose,
Impression joyful that I refuse.

Effected as relevance, crazy seems,
Perhaps happiness but journey is,
To stun, as openness prove costly,
While entwined with false mostly.

Breaking the habit, shaking ground,
Inserting of else such little amount,
Yet it is all for none can handle me,
Until along the way came she.

Little by little, you take me away,
When you of night made a day,
Only you succeed with all you do,
I seem real, yet you are only true.

In some depth you are so solid,
That from you I read is true creed,
Needing not try, you just need be,
Somehow I accept but your decree.

Leap, if of you I let myself speak,
To where reborn I come so meek,
With wonder that you give to me,
As lamb, in your flock I wish be.

Sold for love, now free we play,
Although I not know with you a way,
Pulling with brightest rope instead,
That world chowed to a tinny tread.

Dreamer with playful thought infuse,
So never again I myself confuse,
Still in love with the new year,
Moment in a moment, floats bare.

When from winters grip I lift,
And slip as spring sets me adrift,
That to your dream I invites,
And my love again ignites.

Distance discovers another day,
Numerous kites coloring a gray,
Fresh, sparkling as champagne,
Where never before starts again.

So far yet so close, I cannot let go,
For where we play, I seek high and low,
To far ends ripping, by kiss sweet,
Searching for my souls only treat.

Through all until my feet bled,
For all of it to you I does lead,
Just for you I can be this clown,
That never wears a frown.

Now for you I hold my breath,
Of rest excepting life and death,
This feeling is that I can't let go,
Good need not world to know.

Swept, what are you trying to do,
You know this, else was no good,
Wondering how I misunderstood,
Now I withstood, for you I could.

When I just can't do you without,
You take me up, somewhere south,
I just needed make you want me,
Take a chance, be from all else free.

Now I simple wanted more,
No other I would do all this for,
Travelling to of myself a core,
Always find, there same I swore.

Nameless Girl

I wanted all, then it was done,
For you could be anyone,
Moment in Paris, you become,
And the next, in Amsterdam.

I never thought you made me be,
Free by joy in but silent decree,
Then all thought I come to elude,
Knowing too well you're so good.

I bear as all slowly in sinks,
That so smiles, evil not thinks,
Trying not to disappoint the sky,
On all broken here I cannot rely.

I didn't want my eyes to lead,
Where without word, we agreed,
Then your peace I come to endear,
I see clear only when you're near.

In untouched thought with me,
Silent, sincere, within this glee,
None deters I, again made sure,
Going my way, mine if I endure.

Reason to verify, in this intension,
Free from situation, else mention,
Thinking it's good, in it contorted,
While a shell around it supported.

Subliminal, as a phantom atom,
In it photon, that none can fathom,
This takes some getting used to,
It's no choice, blues or this pursue.

There unheard of I'm pronouncing,
You it moves, by it I'm bouncing,
Your ace, of lightness is speckle,
With stardust I comes to freckle.

And there is nothing else to feel,
And nothing left to conceal,
On occasion I feel, I say it for He,
Then all said is for me, with she.

My angel, to reveal, there kneel,
As time for a moment stood still,
Between meanings drifting a while,
Then I run to that was your smile.

All but you someday may fade,
Accept you, I thought I strayed,
Now as if waiting for delivery,
It's not too late to that we're be.

What makes me, this little bliss,
That I undermine, unforgettable is,
While I hammer you to the stars,
Yet silence speaks of these sparks.

Gravitation new I find, we align,
I do abide, once we combine,
Only when together, I knew,
What is it, they say and do?

Into our story, in all its sense,
Her stance is of love evidence,
Here, where lost is all refrain,
Is one I just need not explain.

Faith, bursting to here confess,
As if I was facing a goddess,
You way out there ride with I,
By you, with a smile I die.

In this life that so useless feels,
True ones in life He not deals,
At our best, of freedom breath,
Our rejoice has a trace of death.

For I all this comes as a shock,
As on your eyes I suddenly lock,
Travel in thought, I need not walk,
You hear even when I don't talk.

When in a moment all I can,
And you not yet even spoken,
Mare moment do you reveal?
Moving yet in time we are still.

No one could take your place,
Nor chaise this trace of grace,
I traded world, for your gaze,
It was worth it, for all days.

That lost is not within a blink,
A beginning, in it I can't think,
Remember me as a friend,
By a beginning, I seek the end.

Once all we get, we ought to die,
For rest our right just try to deny,
Spontaneous, shouting only yes!
When to you I found an address.

II

I vanish, world I can easily replace,
I see all else was only but a phase,
Back only for a long goodbye,
To none I've seen eye to eye.

Version of I, larger than life,
To outlast breath of its strife,
That impatience wasted fast,
All I once ought, I still must.

It's too hard to think yet true,
I just couldn't do without you,
Growing to that I indeed need,
For who back to this, I slid?

For love this seeks, for a blaze,
To angel amaze, you I praise,
Far I went, attempt He approved,
To by you finally be moved.

Packed light, when it is so right,
For when there is no need to fight,
In few words all fits, in I love you,
I not know how I know, but I do.

Without time to think, I'm all in,
Only by all-out attack I here win,
Coming direct in a moment vital,
As comes pure, without a recital.

There I try that I never would,
There more then I ever could,
Trying, without knowing how,
Eagerness this she hands now.

It turns out life this we sought,
In you it gives more then I thought,
With that gaze you state a case,
If saying let's get out of this place.

For all they had, doesn't matter,
As comes up, three times better,
When all exit, alone left to dance,
To across a fence, true romance.

You puzzle complete amazing,
On I eyes locks, they are blazing,
The other side, for I needed more,
Where instant you did adore.

Breaking line of thought, I board,
On to this other place of concord,
It's not to hurt but us to carry,
Into those visions extraordinary,

When I stopped only to commence,
As it stuns, all happens at once,
By invisible flame to you I came,
By this dame, mine becomes fame.

Thinking I had it all, then you show,
This is instead where I wish to go,
Thinking none are clean, then brief,
Moment of disbelief, taking all grief.

Moment is the world, that spins,
With my eyes I've seen that wins,
Making of it some movie grand,
Taken by it, I don't want it to end.

Wish false, out scratch, pen fetch,
To but miracle of you try sketch,
As head yours to I you stretch,
You that nothing could match.

Unbeatable, since you occurred,
You're every tree, in every bird,
Of my youth, you bear fruit,
Trinity of beauty, goodness, truth.

Around an idea myself I bring,
That you could be everything,
There nothing but you, so right,
Let I peace sight, you're a delight.

Heaven made, no matter where,
I did love you everywhere,
World to she I instantly compile,
I see her smile, now see me shine.

Angel sang, some hear, whose it is,
To rejoice for it was not only this,
Of little rebellion discreet adversary,
You I ensue for you are sanctuary.

As another world, upon I comes,
By you my word real becomes,
Faded with color fill, you're real,
It is a deal, on my back, by a thrill.

When all here stops, I do pursue,
For nothing did compare to you,
She so compels, stranger nameless,
By knowing the name of all else.

Without caution, or calculation,
White as a snow is your ration,
Conquering space heart requires,
In it only truth that inspires.

Yet I fell in love in distant space,
Out of deprived place, out of haze,
Trace of your grace I can't replace,
Constant to amaze, the rest of days.

...

At The Rivers Turn

For only this I now follow signs,
My wonder somehow outlines,
Without you I know not where?
While river wild pulls nowhere.

On a journey with she I wish be,
Then when all I desire is to flee,
Run away, there with me be,
There even when her I can't see.

You, only to see that I could lose,
Now between two I can choose,
All as if in high spirit, yet wrong,
As for restrain I come to long.

Someone else to now live for,
Then these parties could store,
Absurdity ours coming to slow,
Of heaven a gift, yet I can't go.

Since there is nothing else to do,
All was false I wished pursue,
Caution set in for this emotion,
Far from commotion, set to motion.

You're still here setting the norm,
You're still here in a strange form,
It was only by you, story I unfold,
Beyond clouds, drops of gold.

Intact, I fall not made of this matter,
Now aiming for something better,
When starting to think all transform,
Then for hold, heaven sounds horn.

Else easy shift shapes, yet not alone,
In a revolution, I run to hide my own,
You got me thinking, as all here fails,
That I needed not be anyone else.

While all turns, how we once were,
Some cannot remember anymore,
I lived where illusion became a fact,
A whole nation it's made to attract.

With policy, with her kiss for all it,
I thought it can be else then defeat,
As world swarms all in a storm,
Unscaled, of luck wearing uniform.

Now letting you point my helm,
You understand, you overwhelm,
She knew, that on path embarks,
To with joy this dead road marks.

Where two lanes turn into one,
In a middle is you, what a plan!
By the kiss that my ears pops,
That all stops, and jaw drops.

II

Now that get me through, I piece,
In love with that I could miss,
Eternity packed in moment show,
All this to know, I can't let go.

That to none I'd say, I do to you,
As far as I can see, to me it is true,
Somewhere, where without flaw,
Where we needed not go slow.

In eye glows, not around goes,
Your secrets I imposed, slows,
Giving me moment to catch up,
And become that needs not stop.

I need time, time you not have,
By it I know, the best you gave,
Some battles quickly are won,
All in moment becomes done.

To see that you do, now I obey,
For us there was still a way,
A moment obligation thought,
And all that else I instead ought.

As with you I just wish go on,
Tired of all I must frown upon,
Affiliated with that false all call,
Left to be witness of how we fall.

Not sarcomas to influence dope,
But by only hope learning to cope,
We're of thought it's now or never,
As down I sink with not so clever.

For when you show, soul marries,
That pardon mine indeed carries,
This little love, you send to mend,
Your true intent, takes command.

This final station, a heart seeks,
A destination of wisdom speaks,
In a time so many you can teach,
Yet for I you but come to reach.

Time by you heart cares declare,
By moment lasting to you I swear,
Performance that runs away deter,
All I wanted is to always be there.

Aware, rolling back on my course,
Just to see what's behind doors,
From that passes, saving me,
With you I was meant to be.

My progression is this alliance,
What it is more than a science,
For I to see what we can be,
Letting us see, perfection we carry.

III

So much for that always wins,
Here wheel of fortune from I spins,
For you alone unknowing I burned,
In a place where river has turned.

You knew me, you are calling me,
Straightening path right to the sea,
Next to I, of Colombo stood house,
Where interest only you arouse.

Only you can give me the right,
To envision again of love might,
I not wish this ground conquer,
Lifting an anchor out of a bunker.

In it a friend, on journey I send,
World seemed without an end,
None further reaches, as fantasy,
That spans a sea is found in she.

There, from some place so wide,
I slid outside, there ends a tide,
Giving me how, what to allow,
I know there is still a way now.

Only one thing was everything,
That on a swing made I cling?
By love intense, surviving death,
Forever a moment, without breath.

And one look was all it took,
Taken out of hollow, still brook,
Only she a river is, I can tame,
Ever so different, ever the same.

I as you, passing all thought,
Always same yet always new,
Lightly touches but not attaches,
Slowly through barricades barges.

On the rivers end I burned, moved,
As from a distance she I observed,
I didn't need to paddle anymore,
I could for a moment quietly adore.

You could take me, that I know,
Exactly where I wanted to go,
Because you were to I a miracle,
While standing at a pinnacle.

Closing gap then all I had to zap,
Total freedom, was just a trap,
Delicate, made for this dreamer,
Of warmth to reflect a glimmer.

Splendid value ours demystify,
On which to rely so don't fear I,
Lifting this child up as on swing,
As kite still tied to this by string.

As a moon, drag me by a sleeve,
Reflecting His light, from it live,
Just waiting for this tide to start,
On this expedition of the heart.

As on a cloud high I see above,
Intense is pressure, it is love,
High enough to scream, I cling,
Caught forever in day of spring.

When darkness nothing reveals,
As a stars you light up this abyss,
Surrounded by the shores, I rose,
For I tried to get away from these.

...

Eyes of Truth

Shocks magnitude of a revelation,
Aware of power, you're a sensation,
Precision leads to this pinnacle,
In face of cynical, becomes clinical.

Only then other world I discover,
In it you, more than some lover,
You are that could make it right,
Down my neck, cannons pour light.

Lately staring at stars, at her realms,
That with pressure fire overwhelms,
Sense so full as to boundless I look,
That once I on its journey took.

Conviction that your world upheld,
Into them here I only come to weld,
That these borders up shell raise,
As I gaze, I'm filled with praise.

I wish see you move, then you flu,
In love with everything you do,
Yet this grace I still not justified,
So off I slide, to but love abide.

This was as good as it needs be,
So perfect for me, so suddenly,
As ladders beneath I diminish,
I know where I wish to finish.

I fell, yet I could in instant tell,
That you were my holy grail,
Now all I search for is up there,
Where your eyes I lost somewhere.

I wish degrade, yet you're not they,
By all here for trade, made afraid,
In space, there still is, unturned,
There a thought that night burned.

I'll abide, so that we not be alone,
Upon a ground we call our own,
Else is yesterday, as my sun off sets,
It is heaven, that on a secret I lets.

Only to drop out, only then I knew,
When all comes to none, I had you,
Edging my way towards destiny,
Ultimately, it was all about thee.

I died then I was back on course,
Your love is mine, my love is yours,
Without you what would I be?
It mattered no longer, you see.

Spacing out, these are the times,
Carrying me on, in these rhymes,
So right it needs not be explained,
By them, we'd not be contained.

There I stop, despair mine you burry,
Of wonder building a monastery,
Coming back again, in space, in
time,
To this Stella of mine, to love divine.

II

In your eyes lives my surprise,
Anticipation mystery defines,
Its dire to here play with fire,
You are born for I to admire.

Just some chance, as some quirk,
Tells I require other kind of work,
Before whom all thought is gone,
And heart left, all on its own.

Muse, that no man can refuse,
Of this only I you can accuse,
As you approach, I had to run,
I can't believe what I've done.

Of nonsense all make a spectacle,
And I of it all growing skeptical,
Skilled in deformed convention,
I stumble on you without intention.

Yet as if in a dream when off set,
Before that I knew yet never met,
Thought as picture other you'll slide,
Yet it was all that heart never defied.

Held that I could just on I depend,
Friend that better I did understand,
As to forgotten dream I you take,
And I forever wish to stay awake.

In a tree top You He did conceal,
Yet dream knows not you are real,
It was easy to love thee indeed,
You to read, I only need to breathe.

This air, with part of me agreed,
I let you lead, you that I freed,
All my mind, body to employ,
I went as far as I could, it is joy.

Still wanting this secret intension,
Born under its lucky constellation,
All I want is to know you better?
Of universe center when you enter.

Yet it is treacherous for you here,
For you that none seems to fear,
Here for a moment both exposed,
Upon one another superimposed.

Voices she not hears, asking I to go,
Back to all that but seemed as so,
She not hears nor sees presence this,
For her eyes, I was all that there is.

That keeper of a gate from a scrub,
That sees I through, finds my throb,
I as send paper, on hill of the force,
I also found that was but remorse.

Still taken, unfit for her affection,
Required is no less then perfection,
I without faith, in misery with man,
Or to tell of a plan, where we span.

By all that weight world bares heavy,
For it here price I come to levy,
Surrounded by so many choices,
Echoing in head wrong left voices.

As gate slams, on my feet I land,
Aware of waiting around a band,
Mingling, I no longer do friend,
In separate galaxies us He'll strand.

They to justify, spectacle I decease,
Impossible is, by other call I miss,
All get fooled, yet it wasn't hard,
Living by that we guard or disregard.

Yet unknown, seems an order tall,
For those whose soul they stole,
And I fall, to a false call I enroll,
Although future does belong to all!

Yet old their ways I had to blow,
Of that they know I had to let go,
For their conviction awaits eviction,
For they, this was all but fiction.

III

Ever moving nothing hold dear,
Thus, without happy endings here,
I care not move, nor else care to see,
Nothing all this is, without she.

You that still loves me as then,
You reign, without any refrain,
Still right to declare, it's to care,
Promise awaits, if I get there.

Strange, all of I slow you claim,
It was all you, it's hard to explain,
For I can't love more than one,
Ever so glad you such become.

While I don't want you to know,
Yet it's hard to not let it show,
This love is crazy, I'm in wow,
There farther words could go.

Day by day, to an echo I cling,
To you back bring, song I sing,
Melody yours to heart strings,
That forever inside I rings.

By a sweet music brought,
Luring I to some place remote,
She, by some name not trapped,
I, in mid-air flow, unstrapped.

I know not how to say goodbye,
I that by it, you need to deny,
Yet what is time, for you and I?
For that you are can never die.

God protects, that we do attain,
Above all, your hill did reign,
I did please, that I can so miss,
In a moment with you I freeze.

How am I to ever forget you?
Needless to say, to it I never got to,
For you become all I consider,
There for I, and I for a reader.

Because you blaze, you amaze,
You that I'll raise out of a phase,
There was just not enough time,
Yet for a moment you were mine.

Although it tears me to let you go,
I had to come back with this wow,
I fell, it's fair, right then and there,
For you that could be anywhere.

To declare, I found another layer,
Now with you always in a prayer,
I can't say goodbye, although I try,
This love to deny, is to deny I.

My, oh my, although I did try,
In your arms joyous I'd die,
Less you tell, more you compel,
Still to remind that all is well.

...

My Redemption

You can't wait for wanted instead,
End is altered, glad to it you add,
Not where I wish you be, so free,
That is what I wanted to be.

Live to comprise a great surprise,
Now by closing eyes I come to rise,
I realize, given more than a sign,
I want to allow nothing but divine.

First expose that is in my crime,
Only here until it is again our time,
For without you, nothing stands,
You defend that indeed never ends.

Beginning marks of else the end,
I not strand, your care I'll defend,
Carrying I, arms spread to a cross,
One course to the end of remorse.

Surfacing, taking in a deep breath,
By this love, of old I you are death,
Out of false hanging around a neck,
Squeezed out, there is no way back,

Essence to reveal, you take me away,
I know well I just could not stay,
Promises easy to say, all they may,
Now it was time to walk the way.

Two souls, meet where we go on,
Only one is answer, written in stone,
Not for I, only but a few survived,
Version other is closed, contrived.

Yet all I do for them was so wrong,
To someone like you I did belong,
It was no good for they to appeal,
In this secret I myself did seal.

Don't worry about me anymore,
I only wish you can as I adore,
Now only you are on my mind,
By strange circumstance entwined.

You know how to make it right,
Now that I have you in my sight,
Without you, forever page I stain,
You made I refrain, to all attain.

Before perfect white I draw near,
There without a word I appear,
It was worth it, I not wish alone,
When your dream, I made my own.

I not wish do you wrong, yet bound,
In my dream we not touch ground,
Except for she, all is for the taking,
To my she contributes making.

Forgone, reserve nonsense dwarfs,
There I absorbs, suddenly morphs,
I see you radiate, there you wait,
While I made all this reevaluate.

Regardless of a word that refrains,
Outside all blooms that remains,
Attainable is dream to revise,
Unaware some distance soul ties.

Once awake to that can't compare,
For so bare I try to now prepare,
Yet despite all that here they teach,
Ultimate comes within my reach.

The shine of a spotless mind,
That on these lines I did find,
To my surprise, I can't size,
As I did rise to that never dies.

II

That I'm loved by my better half,
I had to love me, I had to lough,
It was enough, in breath I flied,
Drinking air fresh I is to lead.

I dash all the way to a crash,
Too fast, to my review harsh,
Is it love, it transpired so quickly?
When without me, maybe more me.

You, knowing it can get so lonely,
Then I was with the one and only,
I know there is for us a chance,
Before dropped to my feet by immense.

Crumbling, for this I not thrive,
Statue of justice then became alive,
And it was mind over this matter,
And you do that I do, even better.

True, what one can, replaces many,
Now it's too hard to be around any,
To become sure, I needed to soar,
There to find more, that I adore.

Although it terrifies, you for us tries,
Imagine my surprise, world you resize,
Bending to understand a plan grand,
And there you were in the end.

While I was seeking for meaning,
Toward you leaning, to be seeing,
I want to fix this, it was about us,
And on your side of a road pass.

For me no longer it was wrong,
Finding a place where I belong,
By you I'm seeing, I'm believing,
You are reason, for it I'm living.

Without knowing where I'm going to,
When only heaven I knew is you?
To place who carries a compass?
That Lord invented only for us.

With she, without any distress,
On lotuses, towards lightness,
What this basket of secrets hides?
That in the end for I decides.

Filling a world grim with a dream,
Heavenly stream, from far a beam,
By some days that heart broken,
Yet of tomorrow leaving a token.

As dare, easiness this I not bear,
Offended by but a gentle stare,
Providing all I'm yet to adore,
Do I wish to be alone evermore?

By this air around rehabilitated,
By ill-fated I all for junk traded,
To save truth, you not retaliated,
By you I not became that I hated.

Then you go, then you are gone,
At least I know I was not alone,
Leaving I in thrust this perplexed,
One moment here, gone the next.

Yet you lived, somewhere in peace,
By you glass suddenly half full is,
I call upon sun, rain, strayed to raid,
God is on a side of the unafraid.

You wanted more, where I flown,
And I by your charm overthrown,
I that by only time is made sure,
Aware for you I can't find a cure.

Me you lured, have you heard,
I treasured your silence, your word,
Beyond my greatest expectation,
You lived so far, an inspiration.

Color give, and color taken away,
We're not supposed to be as they,
We can't do without movement,
Yet only upright, without an end.

...

Everglade

Out of sight, same they pound,
When none I wish keep around,
Then for my word you crave,
I whom your silence did save.

Taking I to puzzles none solve,
Around a fairytale I revolve,
Wishing it'd evolve, find a soul,
All else comes to nothing or all.

Taken by all the peer pressure,
Then that I just can't measure,
I didn't even know of pleasure,
Nor that any as you I'd treasure.

You bursting with composure,
And I in this strange exposure,
Out of comfort zone, concerned,
I not learned, trust is earned.

With none that this could deny,
His alone were the reasons why,
Me and you, third had to be He,
Telling that I had to set you free.

For reasons I'll not know, I go,
All you bestow, away I throw,
You I release, yet instant freeze,
More in love by that I do miss.

Aware later, she loved me better,
More then I know at once enter,
So too fast me you come to take,
Fast governs how quick we break.

Made to say too much dear,
That only later becomes clear,
I fight, decision I had to contest,
Before I confess, you're the best.

Alone yet solidified, rendered,
Then suddenly I surrendered,
Reduced to be by you seduced,
Accused that you I've refused.

I reprimand, by joy and dread,
Yet you always make me glad,
You that I had to drive away,
This is crazy, price I must pay.

In this game of give and take,
You're there when all's at stake.
You knew me, to you I made it,
Only if by one another created.

II

Perhaps He in it was more true,
Lifetime is not enough with you,
I loved you so bad, head I bow,
Then I didn't even know how.

That comes next shook my head,
I was misled, dispute mine is sad,
So soon, now that back I rewind,
I hope you don't mind.

Promise this is, I could not refuse,
There was nothing else I'd choose,
I wanted to go everywhere with you,
You thought I'm passing through.

I was yours even then, and again,
You to attain, you had to refrain,
You had to stun, so I come undone,
After all to a wall myself I did run.

Rather by word avoid how I long,
Only here to admit I was wrong,
Not before years pass, ugly it got to be,
And I know you can't forgive me.

I don't mess up quite so often,
But when I do, I nail my coffin,
I'd die to bring you back someday,
That once so easily I give away.

Then when all so easily I dismiss,
I didn't know lovely is to reminisce,
Else tossed, else comes after, before,
All that was before was no more.

New tide, true pride, I wish not leave,
New is your breed, in it I believe,
To say now with adequate sense,
Against you I had no defense.

III

For nothing as good again feels,
You are that as my soul is,
You shock me, my truth accepting,
That I've longed to say, expecting.

All other columns here but crumble,
Words they assemble here tremble,
Not before I was drowning to a core,
When washed to your secret shore.

There I sail, to magic of a moment,
To attend that comes to transcend,
Child of a future; by she, again me,
From chains free, there we just be.

The old not held else I wanted to,
World I saw through with you,
As a ghost of old from I flies,
That made me prisoner of this.

Escaping drivel here us spent,
To find something special, different,
There you're free again, Geronimo,
Where I had to wait if I was to go.

In light to ease, flowing as breeze,
Else I dismiss, what was all this?
Throbbing to go on, to illustrate,
Head first that day may celebrate.

You come to work it out of me,
And set me on path to eternity,
Leaving thoughts, I care explain,
How did we to one other came?

That you I did not properly kiss,
You that out of stars I now piece,
Coming through, else was faith,
We choose in that we participate.

Not before I steer every thought,
To a place from that you I do spot,
Yet without all else around in ease,
I somehow can't do that I please.

Then I say goodbye, little I know,
It was light enough to let it go,
To dig to gravy of greed, envy,
In thought empty, trace heavy.

That head it's here had to burry,
Into some load it had to carry,
Is it still imagination to you,
That for I is only that is true?

Did I say all I needed to say?
So He can you convey my way,
Will I feel you coming as then?
Is it too late for us to start again?

You against a world, I fenced,
It's no contest, you're the best,
Just waiting for you to I awake,
Piece by piece, I out you take.

...

My Silent Companion

As to dream I wish sneak back,
All secrets mine in it I do shack,
My love keeps for where I pack,
Where lives that gives it back?

Wherever I be, I could take she,
By her glee, forever I joyous be,
Through that remains, a wonder,
On it endlessly in smile I ponder.

You ever last in strange allure,
In suitcase of secrets, you I store,
On what you mean, only keen,
By serine taken out of the spin.

As truth draws near, so dear,
Through a key hole I disappear,
Aware key hole shrinks by then,
Travel as they, not to sway again.

To unfamiliar, place booking,
Only if they are not looking,
That you give leaves me on spot,
It's all I've got, more then a lot.

That in me is, are rocks that ache,
That along for long I had to take,
Still on a road, in I devil to tame,
Never so close and so far, I came.

I believed in them and not in you,
Charged for this passing I pursue,
When anxiety I ceased to chase,
I'll find a place us can't replace.

On my road, she is quite still,
Somewhere on top of that hill,
All of it above, somewhere,
As if only for I, she was there.

With I through all this goes,
So steady is heart that knows,
Closing my eyes, without fear,
There in a prayer you appear.

Didn't I feel you were coming,
By a ghost all white, hymning,
When carried away, by its tickle,
Made as of moon's light sprinkle.

Wearing silken scarf, in disguise,
That I to heaven came to rise,
Pushed against a heart, secret plan,
Pulling I up as slowly as the sun.

When a spirit settled at my chest,
I couldn't hold on, without rest,
I gave up, with waiting I'm through,
Then that only you could do.

You'll turn I inside out, on sight,
All the signs were clear in a night,
As for moment eye to eye we see,
For a moment all there was is we.

While in breathlessness this tied,
Who did who here indeed find,
What has us strangely combined,
Is it I to you or you for I assigned?

Hoping for both, as walls sway,
Where defenses crumble away,
You I never knew, all to subdue,
How do you do, that you do?

You started this, signs I frame,
I love you yet for it I not blame,
You love me too, it's in your eyes,
Why does it come as a surprise?

Then here, without discussion,
As He pushes button for action,
And she into this film inserts,
From place where nothing hurts.

And I, just slightly off the track,
Wishing to go on, yet going back,
Then you move, you're a thriller,
You are actual, and I a believer.

You that simple stops me flat,
Just as I come to look upon it,
I was not ready for body yours,
Nor for secret your eyes stores.

I jump to where distress I unhide,
Back to when I lived so wide,
To see I'm off in country somewhere,
And second ago I was elsewhere.

Unreserved pleasure of her way,
As that not see people every day,
City I loved or only thought I did,
Out of shriveling now I lead!

By your hug, shoes would fly off,
Lord, enough, I'll lose by a bluff,
Youthful yet not obedient,
Into false most come to bend.

Although life ruins this script,
That I left to a bone stripped,
I had her attention, when I danced,
By a quirk with truth I lanced.

Where all I wish tell you now,
Yet I just did not know how,
From a spin, there feet easy slip,
To of this wonder loosen grip.

None in I in disagreement be,
When from all mine-field I free,
I have you for all that I swore,
I have you for all this and more.

Window I view, in it I see you,
Before I come to break through,
I know why, I on they did rely,
Now time to for poor advice sigh.

There is price to pay, it's only fair,
Pain I do bear, this I can declare,
For all this time I lagged behind,
It is not always easy to lines divide.

In I still troubles wore concealed,
By living here on the killing field,
I as they, to who all they can take,
That from golden dreams I awake.

Most of it you'll but displease,
You not know about any of this,
Here to I save, from this fear,
I to endear, by faith revere.

Now just be ready to prove it,
To word His not theirs commit,
Every heart to love shell come,
When with all this I am done.

And I little under the weather,
Surely you could make it better,
When I came under weather,
Yet you still I can remember.

Not trace remains of your face,
Yet still is zeal in your gaze,
I can't sleep, pillow but caress,
Nor can I let this feeling pass.

I that pulled you out, into view,
To forever with a smile review,
There where I find another sky,
There again I want to for you try.

II

With you better I be, you know,
I never wanted to let you go,
Yet some misery lived in me,
Peculiarity yours I didn't see.

Thinking your love spoils me,
As idiot that always in hurry be,
Yet I didn't know where to run,
Still back to you I always come.

Through the circles, swirl to span,
Then I fall with all Lord must ban,
For other was the plan, try again,
Foolish ways us still entertain.

Of favored, second best I make,
Yet aware this bond I can't break,
She sours, beyond limits those,
All away blows, as she up rose.

High up there, you I did chaise,
You that this life could replace,
Letting go of facts us separate,
For something there was great.

Thinking somewhere we had to be,
Somewhere alone, just you and me,
Neck of a chaser here does bend,
Acceptance hers all else did end.

I hope you'll wait, by the gate,
True faith you communicate,
Claim the floor then rocket on,
To where I wish to be gone.

In perpetual ecstasy, where all is,
When no more I can tell but this,
That I so could strip, true proves,
Seeing in deep through my moves.

You circle completes, to I you lean,
Letting begin that has never been,
By you I could always turn tides,
As river that only by a sea subsides.

When fear of so wide I dismiss,
I'll come to see that endless is,
As universe expands around me,
And contracts in another galaxy.

In an after party, heaven to sample,
Through the top of the apple,
There you expand from your seed,
Coming of that whitest is deed.

Thinking I'm over it, yet too sweet,
Nothing can beat when we meet,
As suddenly my dream I come to,
There a best friend, I never knew.

Love false craving will not soothe,
As upon true joy I become glued,
Intent I realize only in your eyes,
Surprise as you rise from disguise.

Beautiful is for you a cry, intense,
And sweet is this reminiscence,
Unsurpassed, eyes that caress,
That a world cannot possess.

To truly lucky few of it a view,
Such indeed is that I not knew,
Once elevated behind a cloud,
Glare profound, privilege allowed.

Yes, love its favorites does tie,
Picked and held, they flow by,
Given a little piece of the sky,
All is impossible to here deny.

III

There you, I cannot pass, yet a flier,
When I perish in flicker of the fire,
By now deep in this so bring it on,
Here at times already forgone.

Lighting collar behind necks goes,
Travelling all the way to my toes,
A kingdom by that a wind bring,
Of it I sing, in it feeling as king.

Give it to me, that space can span,
Space this, drinking as a pilgrim,
Pulled by heavens this fountain,
To endless spring on a mountain.

From where I did leap, to deep,
Now that that part I wish skip,
When else is nothing, fame build in,
When reference any comes to a still.

For I wanted something else to do,
But hang around, foolish pursue,
A faraway spot, universe remote,
Where eye yours I quickly caught.

Sharpen aim as else swiftly fade,
I love a way you per swayed,
All shell in a moment freeze,
Ease, as else fades in a breeze.

As this, other beauty all resizes,
It indeed surprises, it paralyzes,
While I in of confusion a flight,
Without wisdom upon your sight.

Depending on I, for broken set,
You can down me, just like that,
This is all I know, on my knees,
There for you, joy mine yours is.

You're so right, out of sight,
If I only could be your satellite,
To encircle that of you is sight,
Still out there as kite in midflight.

As to explore validity of a sun,
To which once I did come,
Enticed by the shades of delight,
Crossing sky to describe a light.

You'll defy meaning of the stars,
For not enough was all this farce,
Taking a year off, gone to a star,
Only to say how great you are.

I was nothing they here miss,
To their puzzle not a missing piece,
And I loved myself only with her,
Only of this indeed I was sure.

For none to hold, I drown,
Expanding as a star, to I own,
From all angles I look, not mine,
From each more refine is divine.

Without blame for that I was,
Where your moves, mind blows,
She wishes be that I from it rose,
To that glows, by all it knows.

In silence found with but praise,
A ray that splits this dusty haze,
Wondering can you fly with me,
Instead to ask, here I come to see.

That love seeks, finds Gods plan,
That here leaves an amazed man,
Giving splendor to a moment,
Slid to I and written my sonnet.

You spring by power awesome,
From battered flower I blossom,
From there I can see a highlander,
That will defend that I remember.

Perhaps if I only kept my word,
Impact yours I would've withstood,
With face of wisdom, of such care,
Bringing me out of this layer.

Coming to give all that I lack,
Breaking that I can't piece back,
Stopping world, by the gates,
Pain in all that passing awaits.

I've given myself away,
Finally, where I think I'd stay,
Love is just about not pushing on,
Nostalgia slows down to a tone.

I should have indeed known better,
I know as you scene come to enter,
Earth compact, stuck in endeavor,
Not clever, then tune that is forever.

Purpose wrong I defeat by you,
Or back to pain I'm so used to,
Unspent, for nothing it meant,
Another was for us intent.

Life again a source, thirst to quench,
Once unhooked from worlds syringe,
It is the Lord that brought you here,
Yet devil urges I to go on, still near.

Here together, to who we surrender,
Just to see of a soul a commander,
When all through, I gave up on you,
Doing all then, just to despise you.

Pushed to some panic, erratic,
And all turned to site problematic,
I wish I was not swayed by its rules,
There was other me, whom road
puts.

All else easier than this I discuss,
Demons in my mind, still not pass,
Made to on dry land senseless flop,
Frame I crop, made you elope.

IV

From time that on us they broadcast,
Something else I must, else I trust,
When by my fire you show a star,
Vision magnified, looks out so far.

Spin erratic views, everywhere beam,
And you were that magnetic stream,
Yet blinded by light, I does spin,
In field of naïve I still find spleen.

Although you're serene, I turn mean,
That is how it is, coming here clean
Another voice there be effecting me,
That itself needed there to free.

You're great, you wish this I solve,
In all your tension and your resolve,
By all your potency, yet giant I awake,
By whose step of a ground I shakes.

To you, I once had to leave behind,
For you are so kind, you do mind,
Here only someone looking like me,
When to light I see, there you'll be.

What are we from here to do?
Else no longer assigned to pursue,
Ready or not, doubt kill for faith,
It come to I, because I did wait.

In that day when you come my way,
Wanting to keep on going, you to stay,
When with inclination to do a crime,
Decision hard enter a perfect design.

It only something meant if I not bent,
Gentle Constance, patient is a friend,
That can't offend, that counts on three,
If I can trace back to me, you and He.

So much a moment indeed conceals,
It had to be this, phase false reveals,
Here I tried but I cannot disagree,
Although you were everything to me.

As a night invades, inward lures,
Yet heart of hearts still endures,
From a spin to a still me you take,
Spell that none but you can break.

And since the key you've found,
Locked I remain for else unfound,
By light feeding that is profound,
It is so soft, yet by it I'm bound.

On that hill I can build a shrine,
It speaks of divine, once all mine,
When so good, you to receive,
So that you never wish to leave.

Turning impression into fiction,
By depiction of true conviction,
There I found, facts profound,
Impure hold not solid ground.

What other teachings, but His?
What else, when there is this?
Of restless, remnant I let go cue,
Next time I'll be true.

There most I'll forgot to mention,
At end of journey, a destination,
So wonderful, to dualistic scary,
Now I live in hint extraordinary.

...

Face of Consequence To A Second Chance

Strange how it's before our face,
Yet we didn't see facts anyways,
Dearest you had to be, that I lose,
To feel obtuse, for false I choose.

As out of an old skin I come out,
Without excuse, without doubt,
Maybe in love with that I can see,
Then you come to be, before me.

There I was not supposed to be,
To mystery holly and its decree,
Not evil, for pure is our interest,
All I thought is, you're the best.

Unsure what of all that to make,
Or of places where me you take,
And although all there for me,
By witness that is here, angry.

While I had all the time in a world,
As by your smile of this assured,
It had to be that justice His I test,
For this tears I'll spill by the rest.

I lose it all, only if I lose you,
This here proven is to be true,
Off set, just to you speak let,
About all else here I do forget.

I wish it doesn't end like this,
Please, you're my missing piece,
How good making up would be,
It had to be according to we.

No longer mine, yet all mine,
On the night that lit up divine,
Courage of a verdict to this do,
It could be given by only you.

I was needed here, for you I'll try,
Lucky to future see before I die,
I as she comes in the extra time,
There divine is not only mine.

In this life our path come crossed,
Certain that is next meant most,
I'm to light their broken dream,
And you, only that I can redeem.

You not all take, nor all forgive,
You were that in me did believe,
As all or nothing, there with you,
There I know that I had to do.

Your release, revelation is to me,
You thought me how to be free,
There is a way, that I can fly to,
To where none else can pursue.

II

Before off an edge of a night I leap,
Still into the deep, up a hill steep,
Some false task myself I've given,
Doom, that by you is not forgiven.

Why did I debacle seek to explain?
That'll disappear with the rain,
Could they ever make me glad?
Tripping on shadows of dread.

Again placed to a column red,
To a second strike lead instead,
At least I know, worse it can't be,
There a Prophet, I see that'll be.

I see how much heart this misses,
If it not believes in our promises,
Nothing good is quickly built,
By pushing all, ending in sealed.

Once I you inhaled, taken you in,
All else as if it turned into a sin,
Abandoning this for all revealed,
For the territory of a gentle field.

As a season bring another intent,
Not in a moment it is evident,
After all, it needs be my choice,
This harmony by that I rejoice.

She not gave up on I, she stays,
In those compelling her ways,
You stayed, for I to here declare,
Glory girl, better then dream mere.

Thinking it's far, yet so close,
Left to wonder how there rose,
From same old, from facts cold,
Left with something to behold.

I had to be a rock to survive this,
And your kiss come to dismiss,
Yet I had to know, how you roll,
Left neglected more I did enthrall.

In some breath that I do steer,
From unreal may you again appear,
As of the sky glass doors slide,
I take a glimpse to the other side.

To most profound love it unveils,
Heart beyond Captain's wing sails,
To in sky a place, without a fence,
Until then, living for second chance.

III

God descends offensive advances,
I hope it supports second chances,
I hope you that all this did let,
Could our shortcomings forget.

On a long road to redemption,
Now but eyes form perception,
Not the mind, in concurrent,
I come to serve only a servant.

Far away I but choose depart,
And no longer play this part,
For it was not I at the start,
You changed my restless heart.

As meteor travelling universe,
To reimburse for that is course,
As I come to where soul thrives,
Ends a journey, as to you arrives.

To somewhere come unleashed,
By she I only was accomplished,
Curiosity mine far did venture,
To feel your sense of adventure.

Those currents of time I denied,
And take a leap that stupefied,
Holding secrets that He guards,
By pure hearts, kind regards.

Higher is she, who let me be,
Hierarchy heavy seems to me,
Yet it is no, it no sacrifice be,
In love with your pure energy.

Nothing here further to propose,
Everything I wanted, angel was,
Easy my mind, for soul to drink,
Where joy needed not to think.

Without words, fills your sense,
You made all the difference,
You did seem to know me well,
By your smile, under a spell.

Something wanting I to know,
With distant secret her I glow,
As heavens ban, years did pan,
Can it be again that we had then?

...

Beyond the Horizon

When tired, all as a child pursue,
Good or bad, without thought do,
Just from that I thought evolved,
Brought back to that here revolved.

And that is but a shadow I chaise,
Thinking angel, I could replace,
From all this they needed vent,
By it I disregarded her talent.

I once with these parodies sparred,
In odd, then I come to witness God,
Then I was taken, so lightly above,
Where freedom resides, I found love.

My scrutiny of grief intents not sing,
Yet, this justice, was something,
For your senseless disobedience,
As our pretense, held an expense.

I oblige to this, I leave it in a song,
By wrong given all for that I long,
Here to declare, all that's a snare,
Useful here, may be useless there.

It will take all you hold dear,
Real we're only made to revere,
As if it came to nothing but this,
Then I turn back to that gentle is.

Arrogant dull pursue in trance,
Although I gave them evidence,
Rules of endearment I did betray,
Then love again comes my way.

Sending that takes all fancy mine,
We wore same, beyond this time,
Get I away from this mad pursuit,
That us for moment comes to suit.

Beneath description more written is,
That some but not I could dismiss,
Not ready for survival of their kind,
I slip out a picture if you not mind.

Out of the box finding a little gap,
That nowhere could go, but up,
Pilling up on me their insanity,
Then you show up, my serenity.

Clear, to take a smear I did steer,
For that I wish is here to endear,
You'll dream to I give, by it I live,
In her smile is all I did believe.

For it's good, still lives perfection,
Depression of pride, for affection,
Hunderd question for you I have,
I never indeed had any for them.

If I didn't stray, fell to a star,
I'd not see how beautiful you are,
Yet as Jamaican bob sled I lashed,
In a glory of mine there crashed.

Feeding enormity of your passion,
That will overwhelm their ration,
Nothing else grips, as all eclipse,
And I must be that from it slips.

By my mother told, that I not seen,
I was easy to convince, this is my sin,
Called on that this world I sworn,
That I become that is again born.

So bring I not to a point I despise,
Demands I clarify again not rise,
Killing thought of that we're not,
From here I go on, away from a plot.

Thinking not of how all will be,
Allows I for she to surprise me,
My love, all as such not touch,
My love, she was too much.

Knowledge kills delight you give,
By all they believe, I not live,
I too polite to kill their illusion,
By this fusion, out of confusion.

...

Love Alive

Less intrigued by lovely sighting,
Then how she is to my disliking,
Nothing to find, but I take aim,
Yet of what can I you ever blame?

Nothing to inspect, light, tame,
Anyway, this was why I came,
With nothing but joy of existence,
In a flash I let go of all resistance.

As silk, once touched by her eyes,
In a moment, found in other ties,
To my surprise, out of confines,
Love is this meeting of the minds.

Somehow all on this depended,
Although I just not understand it,
I want to with you travel blind,
To all that this love needs to find.

Swiftly scenery fades, as in you flu,
I am so happy I ran into you,
Coming as this sudden burst,
Coming with for that I thirst.

When thought nothing I give,
There as again I come to live,
There I don't know what I do,
Enough is to be, to love you.

I'd for self-destruction yearn,
If I was not your concern?
If towards I you never did turn,
For what would I ever quit burn?

Somewhere along line we agree,
Where only hearts follow free,
Not yet there, from here you I see,
Maybe here to make I love thee.

Now on ship to destination grand,
Yet still I call water that was land,
Through heaven's gate steps a dame,
By all so vague I wish to entertain.

Eyes stuck on distance, so serine,
I made it a rim, on the line so slim,
So real, yet in virtue of a dream,
Or is dream real amidst a stream?

In between the two, we belong,
For something I still did long,
All left behind, here uncontrived,
You bundle of my heart untied.

In a thought of you is all I do,
Here where stays but one of two,
True me so quiet is, smile and I,
Else that is mine, without a reply.

That is to existence mine justify,
Part that you rescued, is only I,
Some future, coming to say hey,
In a sound of ocarina, I fly away.

By it this black hole you banish,
Before you come to vanish,
How dare you be here involved,
Offering a glimpse of postponed.

Beyond ocean, else is not an option,
To eternity pushed, out of commotion,
Where my path He himself did clear,
Set to be led by no other, to dear I steer.

...

Joyful as a child

Strange, fragrance of a stance,
Amidst this jazz, to commence,
System falls apart, as you by swing,
As wind and youth back bring.

Reminded how glad, there a child,
There where you just for I smiled,
There, where in trust I you carry,
And words become unnecessary.

She in it simple fits, as I do rise,
To where none is but clear skies,
It was something most complete,
As I meet that above all does sit.

Excused from having to know,
Such pure joy only such show,
Idea I never thought, you store,
You can be all, you can be more.

Beneath layers, you out I dare,
As if to say, we can go anywhere,
As if a bird, for I wish not stay,
We're not destined to be as they.

Let this music come to all of thee,
All may be, yet matters only she,
You let me walk on, to where I be,
I'll come through, for you and me.

Compare I can't any ice-cream,
To the sweetness of your dream,
Illustrating that more amused,
Then a preference so often used.

Giving up on mad here defiance,
For a fresh kiss of your silence,
Verse us to but melancholy ties,
That we bypassed with our eyes.

Here idea is by a sound deterred,
Here without burden of an absurd,
Nor shrill horn, some torn forlorn,
Here in wonder, as if again born.

Backed, where mind not knows,
Then heart blows, to you it goes,
All I hear anyways, I not understand,
Only silence yours I wish attend.

Then your I come to feel a touch,
With so little it can say so much,
Then not alone, to dream pursue,
I forgot about the me and you.

Dragging along, then head over feet,
Then that none comes to beat,
One of those that ran out on time,
If not knowing I won, it is a crime.

Here with that not comprehend,
On some absurd protest spent,
Tiresome is a lame little groove,
By all they needed to prove.

Joyful requires no reason why,
And wretched all such deny,
Still this love, whatever it be,
Stood somewhere beyond we.

Again making it's to a hocks,
Again found amidst paradox,
I dismiss, that unbeatable is,
In all her strength, she not wins.

Here you to keep I just refuse,
Where they die to all reduce,
Only sacred is their fatigue,
Flipping all as fig, in mad rig.

Even their interest heavy seems,
Beaten by it, soon it disbelieves,
Now enough I know, now sure,
Just not to mess you up anymore.

They'll play you, obtuse accuse,
For amusement use, naïve, confuse,
When without a shield, they hurt,
All to that they only know revert.

I'll not bring you where all break,
This my child, I just could not take,
Runs from hidden to my glance,
Without time, this love intense.

That we are by how we celebrate,
Your kiss of faith I can't debate,
Nor could we where we are stay,
I hope you feel the same way.

I praise thee, by it from else free,
Yet here we could never as we be,
Your nervousness was as mine,
By it made gone, yet what design!

One look at your eyes, I'm in love,
You made an eagle turn to a dove,
How dangerous beauty can be,
Forgetting how I be, without she.

I know this is just not enough,
Daft, made to rough edges scuff,
Without you, all strains, refrains,
Life slowly clutters in my veins.

Come back, give me that smile,
Can't you stay just a little while?
Now I hope of us there'd be more,
I dream you again knock on a door.

By these children of tomorrow,
I could overlook all my sorrow,
Though nowhere else I need be,
I fear I couldn't keep your glee.

Here I can't promise you such,
Nor live without your touch,
That you show was all I've got,
That an adoring eye could spot.

Wondering where is home latent?
In it absolutely unthreatened,
It's where you are, somewhere far,
Sheltered by His, lit by another star.

...

Love Impossible Is Here

Again, I want to, for heaven's sake,
Something make of that I forsake,
Exchange inertias quick reaction,
For solemn pause, expanding fraction.

Trade fearless fool, for fearful intellect,
And come to all that I once neglect,
I better be ready next time she comes,
For else, simple unbearable becomes.

As I, not here to any but I convey,
She is there only to blow me away,
We are thrown out, I never knew,
Now in all here I looked for you.

Wise push me on, gentle I to spare,
Could you be both, dare yet be fair?
That I can't or will not give up, I see,
That is only of my love guarantee.

Thoughtless, purgatory open doors,
For I was neither mine nor yours,
Envious, for your love I not deserve,
Still deeds of this Earth I did serve.

Doubt is thought to depth give,
Now thousand time it I relive,
Doubt made I smart or fear near?
Depends where it goes from here.

Truly, without anything absolute,
Then you show up to such dispute,
Hoping it's not a fight, yet I refute,
Finding only good enough to pursuit.

Of tide blunder us did smother,
Gone from one to appear in other,
There to show, all stood for love,
Life I still had to live was above.

Here to outgrow a childish bluff,
Finding honesty is indeed tough,
Well shuffled in a deck of hearts,
Made me give up queen of hearts.

While all uncertain here still lasts,
And then you that spell this casts,
Beauty divine, for a moment trace,
Within gentleness of your face.

Thousand virtual friends I had,
To real one are enemies instead,
I could not think for all of they,
Happy if myself I resolve may.

With what remains of the day,
Prove worth, to faulty, you may,
These days I here try recuperate,
Only to my feelings time dedicate.

And you, just a girl, asking for love,
You somewhere, up and above,
That find it, seek no other tower,
I came to in desert find rare flower.

She that I wanted to believe,
To you unknowing, heart I give,
Idea good, although here feeble,
No matter now here impossible.

When to lost cause myself I gave,
Always desperate to us now save,
By you, made to do that I should,
By looks yours I only this could.

As to destination of all I not march,
This world you never could touch,
Here pride insane, forgets about you,
Anyhow, such to this never come to.

Still unsure of meaning she gives,
A moment enough is, to I please,
How could I know, what meant to I?
You that love to death come to tie.

You are a runaway, you out blast,
Above the flood, you only last,
Taking my steps out of nowhere,
From a snare, to love I can swear.

Refusing to let them change me,
As apparition first I thought you be,
Prophet to town of mine visit pays,
Clandestine, from another place.

Strength to her youth, fatal stance,
Rests only on your benevolence,
All else, till death does us part,
And you were heart in this art.

Then again gone, I must bear dues,
I had to fail silent, arrogance to lose,
Come now, form again alliance,
Accumulated, whole in this silence.

...

Eternity Awaken

From panic, to all stop you dare,
From there I need not go anywhere,
Promised eternity, I can't refute,
It only did work for so resolute.

For there is she, amazed, collected,
By nothing around effected,
There she, my hidden intension,
And I terrified of this perfection.

Now again of silence in pursuit,
To moment mystic add attribute,
To only that I not need explain,
To the only that blows my brain.

Between us more then it is said,
By you made exceptional instead,
Secret in let, all clocks by it set,
Not before and yet again I met.

The craving that never ends,
That thought time still stands,
There it was we, across dark sea,
The way we are supposed to be.

Pushed in as sponge, all out fall,
Then soaked again by a waterfall.
Just as we someday come to meet,
Bedazzled by springs blessed treat.

Instead, this becomes an interest,
In heaven, in you, all I now invest,
Here by this sensation I bear,
As now for heaven I prepare.

Better than all you know exists,
Future with I somewhere meets,
Youth that else by this dismisses,
Perfection else blows to pieces.

Perfection, described by anxiety,
Bringing eternal, full of propriety,
Made by one I cannot survive,
There still, my love is alive.

In your silence is all that is left,
All is left in a feeling you felt,
Still lingers a trace none replace,
For it I had to return to its place.

Flows by me time, from it free,
For all I wanted was a melody,
It did not answer to my rhythm,
Now only your name I hymn.

I though had it all, yet more,
Was only that I but wish for,
Saving I from my self-destruction,
From all this redundant action.

By look on a heart she is sowing,
Forgetting where I was going,
Seeing I don't belong to a world,
I relate to only here referred.

What I was doing moment before?
I know it doesn't matter anymore,
Since when your smile I'd bless,
I want no more, nor anything less.

Although all this did matter,
You were three times better,
There is not one without other,
Without you, I'd be under.

...

Judgement of Invisible Trial

You are that I cannot define,
For an instant divine, all mine,
Without time, to see how right,
Restless heart fleeting to invite.

Even though I want to love you,
I had to offend only that is true,
Where for comes this temper?
That my true intent did damper.

As I go thought this sin, sinister,
In I fester, here pops as blister,
By disbelief, made a devils' tool,
Made a fool, I became so cruel.

I love you, I wish to as so live,
Yet I need leave, I can't believe,
In a mix-up launching an insult,
Yet limitation is only my fault.

Love at first glance, infatuation,
I thought is but vain intention,
This fascination I cannot deny,
Yet it's not on that wise do rely.

I can't let it dwell before I reply,
Yes, I always could such deny,
All my mistrust here to expose,
You'll prove that it not goes.

Where everyone's taken scalp,
At times people just can't help,
Thinking you're that but court,
Man's egos but here to support.

Infatuation, I wish, vain shot is,
Not my invention, she beyond is,
Not adapting, fulfilling not,
What I thought she be ought.

I more surprised then overjoyed,
Pushy, certain you with I toyed,
Yet better if doubt I left unsaid,
False ruling I'll express instead.

Yet it's just too hard to accept,
This is too much, just not apt,
I could afford, to be in discord,
I retort to but lazy comfort.

As my arrogance you attend,
For thought I had it, punishment,
You're His, yet for of it doubt,
I fall, it resembles a knock out.

Dropped back down, on my feet,
By it I shakes, that none defeat,
As a giant out a legend came,
Here none can deny the reign.

Not up to you or me, verdict be,
I was once here judged by He,
Made to see that I must lose,
That I can't, yet had to refuse.

I cannot fathom how this can be,
Blamed for that I blamed all of we,
And you that I come to save,
To some fads, finds a slave.

By accepting close, in my culture,
My life I turned to but torture,
By such indifference, by deception,
I lose of your smile affection.

All that still lives with their sin,
You by all false not lets me win,
Beyond I attend, lead to an end,
That by deed I need to defend.

By mind, all unnecessary occurs,
As boundless to I refers, it deters,
Cynical mind thought to be smart,
From far she came heart regard.

When this anger I can defeat,
Perhaps then we'll again meet,
All I could, I misunderstood,
Yet for something else stood.

II

Basic to convention agreed,
Detached are so easy to read,
You knew me better then this,
You know that in my heart is.

You are not of today's youth,
Not cool, as path to my truth,
Allowed to do that we want to,
Not that we're supposed to do.

Without trite in count of bored,
Account of that awake snored,
Another court, without caution,
I understand what is devotion.

By vigor of heaven eminent,
On high stand where I attend,
So intense a clue, far is nested,
She so rested, in I interested.

Although none hear that I say,
You to save that you only may,
I can she had to be my destiny,
If I can do that's up to me.

Once you I saw, your passion,
No longer open for discussion,
Impossible to them, true to me,
Else I don't need; can't you see?

Blend with only that you send,
Reaching to but there safely land,
As years show, zeal you bestow,
Becomes only life I wish to know.

In some mountainous evergreen,
Sharp, precise as needle, so lean,
You are that I wanted all along,
Longing instant to heart belong.

That by everyone else I dismiss,
In my secret promise she only is,
Wishing there to be alone rather,
Only to appreciate one another.

For now, saving I to not on carry,
Give, where I wait, a monastery,
Rejuvenated come by meditation,
I close my eyes, still in sensation.

As thought of you all else takes,
A friend, in dream I awakes,
My love, my silence and death,
Song for that I'm holding breath.

By eyes, for good and bad times,
For all times, erasing these crimes,
They can't defeat, still same I feel,
That before you wants to kneel.

Life now on but moment spent,
That is to grace yours ornament,
Perhaps then I could be true,
In secret this hope, I do pursue.

III

As we part way, for I can't say,
That is needed to make you stay,
If I am guilty for being so brief,
You are guilty of being a thief.

I'm stolen, on I need not press,
Maybe progress needed regress,
Left here where nothing is pure,
In it you are the only cure.

Some I, from here full of denial,
Thought that you are also a trial,
Amongst all that one other poke,
Here where all is made a joke.

To their pleasure I was a slave,
That only made me misbehave,
Made you rule, and I a love fool,
Wanting to bring all back to cool.

I cannot submit this other order,
While crossing over your border,
To enlighten came a distant glare,
It is so fair; it is filled with care.

Intense, I smile, cry, all at once,
World condense to a romance,
Absorbing distance, immense,
To commence in bid for deliverance.

Applying only a bit, it is too sweet,
Every cell in me to this agreed,
Heaven sent, this I came to attend,
I wish I knew then, what it meant.

Tears of joy pour as there is more,
Unconquerable secret you store,
Will she wait in of all a center?
Until else here did not matter?

Minimal, in skies blue to adore,
When I cannot give any more,
That above all my wisdom run,
Forgetting you're still a woman.

My wealth, my only prosperity,
Worth undeserved, my serenity,
Now I quiet remain for your sake,
I not awake to all here so fake.

As slowly I connect to intent,
If not yours, it torment meant,
Consumed, by you I only agree,
To with you moment longer be.

Is it that I had to lie, so I not burst,
That my life old was all cursed,
I didn't see for false I did serve,
Although loneliness I not deserve.

IV

Do we stay, or you wish to go?
I know it's good, it feels as so,
More then words love steers?
It lives in your grand gestures.

You all love songs made true,
Now to hold on, is all I can do,
This I was not made to admire,
By all it is only made to expire.

For verdict of this, for a decree,
I called to be judged by He,
Worthy, yet by all overlooked,
Then, to a sky

Bow now, letting it be, as I allow,
That I'll in moment come to plow,
Now all I wish is to be with you,
Where you are, what do you do?

Exceeding all in this convention,
In I creating slight apprehension,
She knows despair of my success,
I had something else to confess.

To love is more than to loved be,
To give, live, that you give to me,
You made me frail at final gong,
Yet only when weak I am strong. ¹

She is a moment I could accept,
Yet by devil made to all neglect,
By shadow made to feel undone,
When I ran away from the sun.

Needing not to swing in debate,
If to I, you ever again open gate,
You are too lovely for goodbye,
Next time I do promise to try.

In fairness, standing face to face,
In of strange familiarity a trace,
Now I try to catch up to you,
There is really nothing else to do.

As a dream holds your gaze,
That is taking me out of a phase,
Breaking laws of adopted vanity,
Yet she not hurts, she is serenity.

She not work for me, yet it's ok,
There is still better then my way,
Indeed, without need, only a want,
She is real, my savior, final count.

Leaves me here only to now pack,
Leaving for she is not coming back,
For beauty yours I'm searching for,
Lead my soul to of paradise a shore.

Because you are not an adversary,
Steps yours I trace to out now carry,
You made me love thee, easy it is,
Without she, no enough is all this.

Purpose some I tried to pursue,
Yet it was all only about you,
That I'll somehow put to easy,
Here where to sin all shell tease.

By all the madness I've proposed,
And the cost is that love I've lost,
Or all in all, patience it thought,
Until all we've done that be ought.

If it was nothing, you can tell me,
It was up to you, it was up to me,
In this silence errors clear become,
Beating against my head as drum.

Hoping I come to deserve luck,
To for a moment have you back,
Without you, all love here is gone,
For it was still you or no one.

¹ St. Paul

My Silent Island

Shaken from all, in this place,
To only of yours speak gaze,
By invisible string, I raise,
To praise, those endless days.

On flout in of Universe a Sea,
Lifted as a leaf into a life's tree,
Magnetism pulls me to surprise,
Far from lies and of words demise.

By foundations where all gobble,
Building all that only did wobble,
Where sea awake, down all take,
Only you I seek not to forsake.

As lighthouse, place defines,
That lost vessel home guides,
As stride by else lead, strayed,
Over abyss invisible trail paved.

As sky lets I create an empire,
Reflection in her eyes did inspire,
Of my holiness I bear a trace,
This was not an earthly place.

Still chasing that happy end,
Where to me you hand extend,
As I run for cover, it was all over,
You'll let me fall, off space clover.

I love a way You blow me away,
From all that may be someday,
As with a finger of You do fling,
From this that became everything.

Perhaps here only away not steer,
Around as hurricane all is to clear,
With us there in of it a middle,
Threaded to a riddle by a needle.

I got up there, I broke chains,
That my shoulders strains,
After all rain, in light to bathe,
With that if for only I is made.

Sister of the sun, to I is flown,
Without blood, as if of no bone,
As if beneath skin all glows within,
She is a beckon spilling out and in.

Sitting atop it all so composed,
Some distance comes exposed,
In my secrecy none have or know,
For a moment, I stood in your glow.

Content silence ties, to all implies,
As she comes, I see myself rise,
Rupture of energy, unbending sense,
As stops the dance, by your glance.

I made it to where she did stay,
Where I just couldn't look away,
Handing controls, I'm in too deep,
For it someday I not wish to weep.

I relied, yet fact is that captain lied,
Else I tried, lead to that you denied,
Moving as colors all puts to shade,
I travel with they, by they unmade.

As cloud beyond hill disappears,
And in clear now my boat steers,
Of Masters craft I see the draft,
While still flowing on some raft.

For I can't let this moment end,
So by a song it I still do defend,
Traveling where she enters,
Where this cloud finally anchors.

To your truth, without compromise,
To you, for your age too wise,
I come to caress memory sleepless,
Intact, you need be no more or less.

Beyond the screens, she redeems,
Indeed, the end justifies the means,
To I moves, what's left to prove?
Forward leaning as a hibiscus.

Moaning breeze flow I to an isle,
There is no number you'll deal,
There you fall, or you give all,
There where my heart you stole.

For she, out of this, I He brings,
Captured, floating by His strings,
From a world so full of caution,
Pure emotion, elegance, devotion.

People care to name all things,
If we stop, all so different rings,
In range yet I wish roam alone,
For I know not when I've won.

To her space, unaware I stomp,
Divine intervene, I off to bump,
She different is, she is gone,
Restless I, her not overthrown.

Not as I, flirting with a disaster,
Indeed, far of my soul a master,
For I endear that does entrap,
Show you wrap and I off flop.

To a kid wishes you fulfilled,
Now for duty this here I lived,
To none you I could ever tie,
This kind of love needs to fly.

This unbearable lightness of being,
I understand for that it is, fleeing,
When I wish you here, you appear,
By you, easily through life I steer.

None only memory this harasses,
Witness to beauty that not passes,
There you wore at heaven's gate,
Then Love us comes to separate.

To find I still alive, lost for long,
I belong to all that is so wrong,
By all of human kind irate dives,
To find that in I still survives.

Forever this torment will live,
Yet you could I try to forgive,
If in your shoes, I would not,
Without say in this, I be ought.

As did I, maybe still this you try,
To survive I, that to none can tie,
I hope obscurity did not succeed,
Love yours by heavy I impede.

When no more I care to say,
I'll be taken to your silent bay,
That there I've hidden for me,
Where we only needed to be.

Just as mine, not a superstition,
Your acceptance had a condition,
For her my thought not knows,
She not where I say, so goes.

Hiding within secret its intent,
Yet so direct, it's quite evident,
Your will remains as my praise,
Or that in dismal minuet plays?

With courage to keep it all cool,
Alone, yet not letting false I rule,
Despite I, she came to show me,
Of love endless possibility.

She that but comes to show,
By a morning, day I do know,
Stretching border of capability,
There best indeed comes free.

Despite I, by a smile us you tie,
Incomprehensible she'll defy,
Although I never could forsake,
Only she nearby I'll happy make.

I know it ended in catastrophe,
I somehow just was not me,
Else was not my real intension,
In admiration for an imitation.

I wanted to know, what justice is,
Apology for pain you'll displease,
To sceptic astonishment appointed,
Worse is believer that got disappointed.

Pain to avoid, sadness stupid is,
I know you can understand this,
It not ends with the end of a day,
Still thinking there was a way.

I asked not, yet listened to trolls,
With souls of but fallen idols,
Any family I'll now descend,
In exchange for a true friend.

By they lead to confusion I strays,
Various days and countless ways,
Working for fools, left I to grieve,
Hard times, I still needed believe.

And help reach goals of deceit,
I in this heat, too many to beat,
By a lie they'll not let you see,
Left you, without knowing me.

II

As if in Eden I to you assigned,
Its citizens wore ever so kind,
To be sure it lacks no grandeur,
Sent you, that dead could lure.

Stirring senses, so rare a flower,
That some festive fathoms power,
As Barcelona, drawn out to engage,
With shades of green and beige.

I want to dance, delirious be,
As Nice, a goddess of victory,
As Egyptian queen, posing for me,
As if from other side of a sea.

Smile, beyond comprehension,
Near I wish be this perfection,
Architect assembled in affection,
In I again to bring pure intension.

Fresh as childhood dream stage,
Growing out of an artist page.
Standing next to Columbus statue,
Naked man proves to be so true.

Then of traveler not a lover,
You are all I want to discover,
You are only occasion and location,
In you I see unknown perfection.

You are wind that pull me through,
With who I fly to continents new,
You're everywhere, in my head,
My peace, my root on grassy bad.

I'll try explore, on wings I'll sore,
You needed to be nothing more,
Flowing on north wave, heaven lies,
As of universe sea it did disguise.

In presence of awe, of beauty,
Revealing my unfulfilled duty,
As I forget my responsibility,
More then I wish is her nobility.

She is alive, here I to again defy,
More then preset thirst I satisfy,
With else mixed, feeling jinxed,
Then you, that all again fixed.

While lost I on a times swing,
When streets to me did sing,
More then supposed, then all this,
Would be a sensation of your kiss.

Strange design, you're divine,
That just as so, stops the time,
Just here prolong by that I state,
Crossing fingers that you'll wait.

I never thought this can be,
Nor that it could happen to me,
Yet all here and there fooled be,
You are a fee, it is killing me.

Loving yourself only means,
To satisfy, live your own ideals,
No one else's, once you knew,
Only those that you hold true.

I not mind losing to you, my lamb,
At least glad I didn't lose to them,
Now without debate I can state,
I can only hope it's not too late.

For you're not a convenience,
Love such is not, to else we dance,
Leaving an unfinished symphony,
For none with it here are happy.

Most of music is as a traffic jam,
I just wish say I'm not them,
Here where nothing was good,
You soothe, above all you stood.

That in only you I place my faith,
And try to them here not hate,
Not to their death condemned,
Those still in between you attend.

For dead that're still alive, strive,
For these ghosts I will survive,
I can fool myself all I wanted to,
Yet that flu, can't die as others do.

Yet gave me misery, heartbreaks,
Pain, love and joy that ache takes,
You seem fast, fatal, dangerous,
Bigger then their tale contagious.

Yet commitment I here render,
Required only utter surrender,
Falling for none is more tender,
This is how you I do remember.

In it one is still without a stain,
Else destroyed, by noise remain,
Splendor yours has meaning,
By it, in this dream still living.

I cared not for the other side,
Nor in which way goes a tide,
As long as you send me a sign,
All is fine, all I need still is mine.

To one I wrong, all still belongs,
Only for one, one heart longs,
I come to reveal, else is dear,
All I wish spear, now I revere.

A prisoner as else lost its shine,
Now waiting for a note sublime,
Coming from that desert island,
Yet a treasure is silent, defiant.

Left to events by eminence sort,
Way find to a sinking boat abort,
As times made fools of us all,
By another chance I'd not fall.

Claiming unspoken, the end,
For you here, by His command,
Up to grace, only I do embrace,
Sent so I could see your face.

Still waiting for this new day,
To exchange all with that be may,
Speak not, for pain word long,
To conceivable they all belong.

All nurtures nature yours,
As I come upon heavens doors,
It's not hard to let go, be gone,
When atop is one of my own.

Looking for a place that is best,
For my space away from rest,
There, pleasure I possess stays,
In temperance of a solemn gaze.

'You said that you were with me,
You said you were, my friend,
Did you really love the city,
Or did you just pretend...

You said you loved its secret, freedom hid away,
She was better than America,
That's what I heard you say...

Samson Of New Orleans - Leonard Cohen
Poet Made to Prophet

Unbalanced by a formal guidance,
Contested is all deprived of silence,
Standing on a pear, just to be near,
Where all lost by your wing reappear.

Finding this place, so wide,
Where nothing is left to hide,
I you send, to Tomorrowland,
Where stand, without an end.

Without you, to here show,
I'd never know, where to go,
This was my only territory,
And you in it all my glory.

Swapping a place, made I behave,
Made to love you like a slave,
Given, that none can take away,
Given, with passion to sway.

In a next life awaits its glory,
Hiding in it is an entire story,
Next life, chance for eminence,
For the victims of this presence.

Next life to deprive this style,
Patrons of my inclined denial,
To chase that escapes the mind,
Now is time to choose a side.

Realized, free not in this life,
Only dead man ends this strife,
Tomorrow falls for past crimes,
I be one step ahead of the times.

Only beauty yours all makes right,
Leaving eternal delight, in sight,
How long for you and I to combine?
Proofs your become, the only sign.

Unexpected presence revealed,
As in field of dreams in sealed,
For that she gives and conceals,
As all existence a moment fills.

Along this path I only look on,
All that lives there never is gone,
Final goal that made us whole,
In the description of our soul.

With unspoken prayer agreed,
To the land of plenty you lead,
As sun on rest sets, out she jets,
One that us down never lets.

We disagree as heart descends,
For nothing true here ever ends,
As a fiddler to a flow heaves,
Where the song forever lives.

There found, with none around,
Standing on this secret ground,
Forever here has just begun,
In it I must say, you are the one.

Leaving all bellow, way show,
Once I know all I need to know,
Fly to where together we glow,
Let wind of time, I to thee blow.

One moment here, next gone,
Taken to other side of the sun,
Where truth awaits, at its gates,
It radiates, with that heart states.

Shadows no longer betray us,
Slow we see, past can't retain us,
Now moved by this daylight,
Everywhere I turn, in my sight.

Delivering strength, I demand,
And a dream I seek to defend,
In between, I ask for an instance,
True form, descending distance.

Taken by comfort of your ways,
As awaited days on me do gaze,
New truth appears in a foreground,
Close to the end, without a sound.

Revealing some acceptable we,
Put in line, with extraordinary,
Faces I, unfamiliar affection,
Love pointing in right direction.

By its reflection I endure a stir,
That all else turns to but a blur,
She is a muse I just can't refuse,
I can but choose, you not to lose.

There atop cloud I flow, to all slow,
I love you yet I had to let you know,
As I attend that was beyond a bend,
Some could not this comprehend.

In that whiteness, my fire and ice,
There I do fall and come to rise,
By you, indeed made without fear,
To where my footsteps disappear.

God here me and you paired,
With that for which unprepared,
Enough courage to lose my pride,
Easy you think, yet it's as suicide.

Yes, it seeks our transformation,
Yet death was not its intension,
Apocalypse not meant abolition,
Rejuvenation was rather a mission.

All teaching we're under siege,
Made us afraid to climb a ridge,
Although this jump that we take,
Disoriented some may make.

Every feeling those days I despise,
Views in my mind in ceaseless fight,
By them that lied to me, I lied to thee,
Then she, defies all rationality.

Distances moves quick, in surprise,
Reminder to keep eyes on the prize,
Its depiction not lives in our friction,
To affliction, a living contradiction.

In between is thought, for the dense,
Tolerance, for love holds acceptance,
True, it's not only in our comfort zone,
What we're meant to be, never disown.

As all here straightens and bends,
Parts for the time being implements,
Then you, in outmost attendance,
Exception without any resemblance.

Nakedness mine seek, not skin deep,
More then this, to a bone I need strip,
Yet here, so exposed become done,
Screwed so easily by it become.

So as all I pretend, by it you offend,
All to a joke turning so splendid,
Insane, in it words are not mine,
For in solitude I wish not entwine.

Did this come out my mouth?
Entranced by devil's drought,
Coming from a complication,
For you seeking interpretation.

This nakedness for sex is passed,
All we need to last, turns to lust,
Evidence to reveal, turns filthy,
In world without feeling, realty.

Misunderstood is wish revealed,
Jim this world, not drugs killed.¹
Maybe angry that we had to stay,
While knowing there is a better way.

Pushing to prove, I had to defect,
For none themselves wish object,
Caught by a character I convey,
That I needed to use in this play.

Role I accepted, myself neglected,
Then before she that never acted,
It wasn't a test, for silent she is,
I failed before it came to this.

Instinct tells us that reasons defies,
Yet with your eyes I do sympathize,
For God and I they hold affection,
For she I shell make every exception.

Overwriting story else do desire,
That I shell tire is made to expire,
So after all this has been recorded,
Some parts differently be sorted.

This rock and roll, a rolling stone,
Even upside down need go on,
By burn outs that wrong pursue,
This misinterpretation of all we do.

For thought there is nothing better,
Only begin to matter as they enter,
For obliging to only that they see,
Nothing meaningful could ever be.

No longer to try for that found me,
I just need be, no one else but me,
They so mad, impatient voices raise,
After all these are their final days.

Let it be known, or you they own,
All down here are but overthrown,
For they can indeed get to me,
But they can never get to thee.

Thought anything they can do,
And I to say, nothing you knew!
If of this not higher, you're a liar,
I just wasn't here to it admire.

Moment enough for a lifetime,
And punishment for my crime,
All that was love, turns to dust,
By all my mistrust, off you blast.

I wish not swear by this snare,
Yet life unfair, hid a secret layer,
It is a hardest thing I had to do,
Was I ever in life more untrue?

Busted, for all we here trusted,
Blinded, by all that not pass it,
Entranced by the decadence,
Along eminence, it not stands.

Roaring are all here, so boring,
Then you come in, pouring,
I love all that you give to me,
You're my grief, and my glee.

As I land, down I wish to cry,
Are you meant to only fly by?
This place in which all dies,
Is not made for wondrous eyes.

III

I thought you be a magazine cover,
Amongst many while I, a book lover,
On path that to but you I did plot,
I thought you be but a parking lot.

With a twister, that you'll recant,
She well did in plant, not as an ant,
I not know, precious I try to blow,
Instead thrown out of the show.

None I love, by nature as this,
Then she, to such notion dismiss,
Just to explain that nothing are,
I lost a star, yet found who we're.

Thinking with thoughtless I pair,
Yet you attend, you're only aware,
Yet you are realization, enlightened,
Girlish yet ripened, by He heightened.

Catches I in some mode lethargic,
That magic yours turns to tragic,
Death would now suite me more,
I wish you're a cover, just not sore.

All that in haste I've said, mislead,
I hope alone sent, for its my dread,
Else I wish feel, you're reason real,
Making me want to stick to a deal.

I was so unsolved, you resolved,
You are hand I can never fold,
You are all I just can't deny,
To you I cannot say goodbye.

I wanted to ask you so much,
To hug you, no longer an arch,
For all that life mine is to please,
Nothing but moment with you is.

And hand mine just up points,
Warmth invisible to tips joints,
Stretching arms, I fall to you,
Nobody loves me like you do.

You I call beyond tension extreme,
Who rescues I from a mad stream,
Then I come to from all else depart,
Before you, that kills with a heart.

Sweet, polite, innocent, pure,
I know not how to endure,
This potential, I not fulfilled,
Beyond our tricks concealed.

In your self-awareness silent,
I thought nothing but compliant,
Clever, that contemplate forever,
And I that by speech all does sever.

When gone, you I'll sorely miss,
Of letters you again try to piece,
Do thinkers choose this blues,
To ponder on why they lose?

God did stay, He I not trials,
He sends she that I compiles,
In silence this I'm becoming,
End is near and you're coming.

So I love you and I'll let you go,
So that before all this I bestow,
I had to know so I set you free,
You can have all but not me.

Right to seek, for your bliss,
For that I care enough to miss,
I dreamed of a girl like this,
Whom upon first sight I'd kiss.

Secret I knew as I look to you,
A land hidden beyond the blue,
For it's all here, so close, yet far,
With it that par, become a star.

Of soul thirst, not yet conversed,
It lives to after you only burst,
Love like this, here impossible is,
I wish stay forever in this bliss.

I here just couldn't find my feet,
And you wore so fair, so sweet,
Once I see I fly may, in dismay,
By this love so carried away.

I wanted it to be you and me,
Without you, I'd never be free,
Still living, by you unforgiven,
Though new chance by He given.

All apologies for but false desire,
As through fire, I walk the wire,
Made by this shifting weather,
Blown to your realm as feather.

Playful lifted I to that discovers,
Yet another I future unravels,
Then shifted is all as you enter,
Therein of her world a center.

Now I'll serve, you to deserve,
Us to conserve, required nerve,
For splendor yours, constant lit,
Becomes only feat, none do beat.

When mistake is all we pursue,
As there is nothing else to do,
By only you clever enough to see,
There was no other way to be.

Until words that I live, feel real,
Some such deed never do fulfill,
Letting all fall until safe no more,
But naked as so before an encore.

Awake me, tell me how it ends,
That on departure now intends,
Here by those that just can't stay,
She here is to send I on my way.

¹ Jim Morrison

Final Show?

Maybe not there for I, but I for she,
I that'll restrain vibrant curiosity,
Chaise you away, partial here lured,
By towers of scandalously absurd.

From convicted rejects here do wilt,
That of such, empire come to build,
Consumed are all by their offense,
Intolerable it is to saints' conscience.

She not fights I, although concerned,
From dispute in I she quickly turned,
Can you see beyond an impression?
See my true from my false intension?

Lie from truth did you then see?
Or are you all that only could be,
If it ends as this, it's no good,
Yet this world crude owes a brute.

Is it that from a distance seems?
Or that out of here, beams,
As you come looking as no other,
I wish protect her, forgive me Father.

It'll be someday, by yours rule,
All will fall, that with you duel,
Nothing threatens a role yours,
You are guarded by the Force.

Keeping for I all I need to keep,
You He hid to where I do leap,
Sweep all else so that I not trip,
To where you sleep, I do skip.

Aware there was still a way,
Not taken down is all with they,
We got to be, we had else to gain,
As them, we never wore again.

Never will here be only as so,
Opportunity too good to let go,
In it all invest and head rest?
Simply knowing it was the best.

Her I can't sacrifice, or let go,
Taking part it requires, I know,
Not letting all ride, on she I embark,
Deserving it placed on Noah's ark.

Left wondering who is this me?
That only around you could be,
It matters not, else we be ought,
I sought that remains uncaught.

Fact I can mess it up, mystifies,
What else I failed to realize?
Finding without all I could do,
But I couldn't do without you.

For you, on hold, life I ponded,
Turns without you, I not wanted,
As this existence you've stolen,
Nothing is but rescue few fallen.

I hope it would be you in the end,
Friend beyond stranded on a band,
You as a day, bound to come again,
Wormer still after cold, dismal rain.

This sun to gain, appreciate ordain,
Freeze before meltdown, to sustain,
To breath here your come to reveal,
Yet first breathless made to feel.

You I'd recognize by only voice,
Then without a word we rejoice,
In it posture level as that abstain,
And poise I can never explain.

I feel it too, as a dream, yet true,
Nobody can do this as you do,
You I can see, curiosity in treat,
None have I so wanted to meet.

Coming with a great expectation,
You can't wait, set in intension,
Not seeing me for that I was then,
But that I'd be, wonder of a man.

As a dream, I don't need possess,
I just wanted all in it to express,
There, where I need not move,
You are all I may as true prove.

I'm down, it took me long to see,
No more without thee, I'd happy be,
That from hibernation I does bless,
Now hoping for loves forgiveness.

II

I by you, pretty much a mess,
Saying no, but thinking yes,
In love that secret I wish keep,
On steps yours flow, then trip.

Where stupid is all made public,
Then you into a frame sneak,
I had think it though, in solitude,
Although I love how you intrude.

All with you I only would,
Wondering is it that I could?
Thought you're but a butterfly,
That from flower to flower must fly.

Colorful as a world that all wrongs,
Beauty yours to all and none belongs,
As so young, so potent is your fire,
It seems any can spark your desire.

What could be yours, what mine?
What does us here as so entwine?
Am I coexisting with a number?
That brought a passing wonder.

I in time, nothing could admire,
Yet your look is made to inspire,
As muse spurs that here concurs,
Only misery to contradiction refers.

For you not wish to run around,
For your age so still, so profound,
So secure for youth, less weight ties,
Yet heaven still asks I to improvise.

Indeed, you are not, as I thought,
Enough not to disregard so prompt,
Convinced, yet I am one so stirred,
As in fascination you, I observed.

Letting all my worldly experience,
By replaced by adolescent glance,
Freedom to choose was not gone,
Yet I'll never belong to everyone.

When for sinner comes a saint,
Whom common faith did taint,
By wondering, without restrain,
Comes that reign by accord again.

She I can't unseat, melody mine sings,
Collided by imagined tomorrow brings,
So complete, none you could beat,
You are a teacher to that I commit.

That by all illusions to I did bind,
Breathless you find, too far behind,
Frozen, forgetting what I pursue,
Here that I say is all I must do.

So easy you got me effected,
You come always so unexpected,
I'm caught in fire in your eyes,
And I can't describe this surprise.

Nor can I such to any word size,
From it always to more you rise,
Freedom, frantic to the intellect,
Yet too direct, simple to neglect.

Maybe gentle touches still await,
Maybe it could still end up great,
Just when I thought it is too late,
Best comes to those that can wait.

Poets way dejected, strange faith,
He'll recognize a moment too late,
And all here said, although true,
Only wants to come back to you.

Perhaps here too good to be true,
You I pursue, I wish you knew,
No longer swing, to you I cling,
By hope tied by this tiny string.

Leaving I with eternal here grin,
Keen, to not leave me in this sin,
If I not saw you leave I'd not burn,
Nor so crave for your return.

...

Angels of Mercy

This love, mature in intension,
Only made by time for contemplation,
So I let you go, time will show,
By only this, we'll come to know.

Now aside tossed, becomes most,
By only your post I not feel lost,
I'd stay if I knew you'd be all I miss,
Never knowing until you I release.

Forgive, so daft is here my bluff,
Joyful if of I you not had enough,
Easily satisfied, on weak do lean,
That on first hand all bets not keen.

Ideal same as mine you'll show,
Yet I had to let you go to know,
Artist, scientist, in scrutiny gritty,
Inquiry eliminates other possibility.

I was harsh, to distance assure,
Indeed, hoping that you'll endure,
To see if vision I simple deceived,
As art became alive, by it hived.

Maybe only once cruel can be kind,
Maybe I know only when I rewind,
Knowing not that I want, detoured,
Trust time earned, or such stirred.

Without you, sorrows I'd teach,
This realm you breach, for I reach,
With a word to convince all else,
Not needing to convince myself.

Fuse that protect from that shocks,
That all mocks, here indeed chokes,
From who knows what, I defend,
You even this could understand.

Usually shy in first interaction,
And you, angel of compassion,
Here I see that I only kept we,
There is no other way to be.

She that me outside is to tease,
When a time offers no release,
Without a plan, where to land,
Though by flying I'm spent.

Movie I back one more time,
And take I back to the sublime,
With you I wanted take it slow,
Do you know all that I know?

Still moving over million stories,
Choose that about you and I is,
Just in your eye and glee to be,
I need you, yet did you need me?

As time that stood us to portray,
In it still same, simple in our way,
As if all in us belongs to time ago,
Reminded hardest is to just let go.

That I refuse replaced by a gaze,
Becomes a place I spend my days,
There whatever I need remember,
Does render to but sweet surrender.

No longer unreal, you I can't deny,
As she moves, and by it so do I,
Not by a wish mine conceived,
Not that I believed, but that I lived.

Fancy I'll subdue, for other is duty,
Though you are my art, my beauty,
Just when life of fancy is devoid,
Emerges one I could not avoid.

I must have looked as an owl,
Swift as hound, not to throw a towel,
As highest passion here pressed,
And ultimate beauty, possessed.

Trying to recall face I did amaze,
As crow fly right before its gaze,
While waiting for that won't come,
Resonating voice, there gone.

Yet all this I will try to eclipse,
By no tease, brought to my knees,
For beauty nothing is alone,
Someday made to be gone.

Looking of immense a trace,
That all senses are to embrace,
For this love that soul shakes,
None is if two of us it not takes.

Wise, for you could avoid pain!
So alive, yet without any strain,
Ancient my wish she understands,
For my song her eyes are instruments.

Not but a word, what's her name?
She is but an idea I is to sustain,
This impulse I trade for quietude,
What of it comes, can I ever elude?

Moved, somehow used to running,
To or from ourselves, into stunning,
Still thought detachment requires,
Without it lie only it inspires.

To meaning of her try to assign,
As in life we just don't have time,
Maybe sincerity here impossible is,
Since then, life only manifests this.

A mystery, not from where I'm,
She is not part of this system,
I wish not speak, you analyze,
Without a word I only revise.

No logic, they hold as a price,
Used to excused be for all their lies,
It not exists, they say, all strained,
For she could not be explained.

Illogical is all not in their benefit,
Too old, sold the idea, that soul lit,
With stiffs these, not came to relate,
Language hers, you not translate.

Free from their common sense,
Silenced by presence in a glance,
As you arrive, that I not survive,
But something lost try to revive.

III

You remain always unexplained,
All we claimed, is not to be gained,
All left unsaid on blank page lays,
That on journey takes, keeps pace.

Not in description ours refrained,
She hearts reigned, by not detained,
She, as the wind here and not here,
Straight in that distance, so clear.

For this I wish remain unknown,
For thus not gone, just forgone,
In her eyes she sees I as imagined,
In it I can fly, heavens I am agent.

She is essential, she is of I potential,
Not by frame, by factor new substantial,
Certain for a while of all I want not,
Yet are you that I all along I sought?

Once I rooted for here, to here endure,
Now I can't say I was still so sure,
Although for none I root, one'll win,
And all this seems only that has been.

I had words for all of they to sustain,
Yet for you I had to but try again,
Maybe I'll find them, closer you say,
As you lean in, and I try to sway.

Thoughtless as she listens, to adore,
Both of us are here asking for more,
This is that my provocation allure,
Sweet is to endure, this you ask for.

I'll try to be you, rapture I'll meet,
By perfection, linger above defeat,
That I absorb, orbs in but attempt,
By it reprimand this contempt.

Of love dropping divine creation,
Heart confuses, I need not mention,
For all it wrongs, still for it longs,
This prayer, song, to you belongs.

IV

Life as it should be caught by me,
In it angel from which I need flee,
Yet after all there's no more to get,
All thought to be so, defeat met.

Promise was not to here have it all,
Now I know how we fall for small,
While here I was going along,
You decided to prove me wrong.

As I see in an instance, our end,
Earning trust, I can never bend,
Situations intent I understand,
I survived, by that I transcend.

Instead with a monk I do relate,
There for you wait for it is faith,
By you I indeed not need other,
I begin to require nothing rather.

By that I refuse, lose, you I gain,
Beneath a false fame, you remain,
That I can't explain, other dimension,
Out of hysteria of current fashion.

That not dies, wearing my style,
Now walking back a crooked mile,
While all around was so daunting,
All else troubled if I'm wanting.

Heroine I attired with all desired,
Again here while all else expired,
It was about trust, for that I lust,
Picked from a dust, this be must.

Show is done, for peace I do long,
Losing all so to you I can belong,
By she, nothing is hard to bear,
To place I unwind, led by a glare.
Meek

I had your respect, love, and ruined it,
For I not have it for myself, as they flat,
Becoming as they, prostitute, scoundrel,
With many faces I meet all in a scandal.

Terrible is truth of the earth,
'Cheapens conviction of youth,
Answering surge of passion with insult,'
This us forever here comes to hunt.

I easily myself fool, when sick, alone,
Where all is sudden, none are prone,
As repugnant becomes redundant,
Then you, simply over abundant.

I know not how to play same anymore,
Are you better I leave all this for?
You want to love me, submit to it,
I meet my victory and my defeat.

Crazed by deceit, they did it to me,
For moment joy that I keep you see,
Yet not until you handed poise,
Could I diminish all their noise.

Else was just not supposed to be,
What I do for love, is see you free,
Although for a moment forward,
Then a tide of past easily lured.

Made sure guilty you not idolized,
And she, wide eyed, complied,
That my mind comes to disregard,
Yet eternal still kept inside a heart.

I've made it to end of other roads,
Only once I made it to the God's,
Now by you I just want to sit,
Because of you, I they can't defeat.

She not knows and I can't tell thee,
Don't you know that was not me?
She did, but not I, holly consider,
I don't have to do else either.

It mattered not good I did renown,
But bad that take me down,
Meek here crazy go, I was week,
On convicts little deadly streak.

Then you into a story do sneak,
You I didn't know that I seek,
For one, to that I come to belong,
Another idea comes out wrong.

The call, as monks would simple say,
The way silence yours did per sway,
My icon of forgiveness, I to caress,
And take out of that is just a mess.

Then to you lead, as missile guided,
To some place where you hided,
So they can one more time see,
What we can do, what we can be.

For thought I'm feed with little spoon,
Then you blow me beyond a moon,
And of course I'll blow it, I go under,
Man here forever stuck, in wonder.

There signs of a thousand eyes,
That such love denies, here cries,
There you are so full of attention,
I dare you to try make impression.

Joyful, for it's not our way with she,
It was instead her way with me,
There was nothing else to do, pursue,
None of this will do, without you.

You that I out of a nightmare toggle,
And closer then ever bring to snuggle,
I didn't have this version in my mind,
Although better I it may someday find.

To eyes only forward now point,
All in peripheral vision did disappoint,
As I bow, such required is decision,
If there was a doubt, here is a vision.

I want to lose it, yet all silly is a mess,
Then you, made for I to love confess,
Here, where by it not made gullible,
Where for it not punished, unfaultable.

Quote from The Meek One – F. Dostoyevsky

...

Heaven Is You

Then you, I not know that I miss,
Prospect exceeds of this promise,
With love greater then I conceive,
Thus, not knowing how to receive.

Yet no longer any I can here claim,
No longer I require they to explain,
She is all that I want to talk about,
She, without a hit knocks me out.

Could anything more be, for me?
God is great, you He lets me see,
Only He could you to I appoint,
The only I wish not disappoint.

By you given time, to all align,
Only to fulfill promise mine,
I didn't know, you let me discover,
Here when I almost got run over.

You can still invite the unknown,
Yet the only that was my own,
No access to theirs, yet I not mind,
And them, without access to mine.

I feel no danger for I have you,
Here to do that instead I want to,
With you find that I wish pursue,
Good for me, that is good to you.

It is good to amongst the good be,
All in all, from nonsense I need flee,
But a space station, see you if through,
For else, I wish to be nothing like you.

Tring not to give that I have to keep,
To masterpiece I slip, in universe deep,
Impossible here, there to complete,
Not a story that needed to compete.

No longer is in better then being out,
Once I find you I can't live without,
There was nothing else to achieve,
Nothing more is then that you give.

Knowledge yours only let us pass,
You are wonder I can't surpass,
All here dance, making their stance,
And then there was such elegance.

I went as far as I could, you to see,
At the edge of the night you be,
From other world, heaven compels,
This one indeed was above all else.

Someone on a better takes me trip,
More then all of you I wish to keep,
Somebody is not giving up on me,
That they call impossible, I can see.

Revelations silent, it can't be voiced,
Excitement in us, above words hoist,
Out of the calm, into heavens intent,
To understand, so I can withstand.

Someday this feeling I'll know,
And by it glow, never let go,
Perhaps I'll make it to divine,
Time heroes comes to redefine.

Non can grace so gentle replace,
Of time I gazed upon your face,
Presence of life remains mostly,
Reminder of that can be costly.

When of you I think, in heaven,
As omen, above appears a raven,
Heaven is you, by chance I led,
Coming to wake up the dead.

...

Years Go By

Years go by in wondering why,
What else I to this place does tie,
Gentle I do hurt, jury none avoid,
Lessons to replace parts destroyed.

Out of a story taken, you are gone,
Yet that does not make you none,
Gap is often too large to bridge,
And I still hanging on the ridge.

Good is to know our weakness,
In honesty I'd expect nothing less,
Yet it was not so easily forgiven,
These little bores, we believed in.

Fact I tested God, that all did rewind,
Is not a problem His but indeed mine,
If thousand years of solitude be faith,
I'll take it rather than here petty debate.

Thus here left to patently endure,
More precious than joy I wish for,
As sentence thought, in this spot,
Perhaps for else escape by this plot.

Dismayed by missing this penalty,
So close to victory yet still faulty,
Without a tear, in perpetual grit,
Nor will I, knowing by God you sit.

All else became second division,
Once confronted by of you vision,
I hope you still did cheer for me,
For me, that here never was free.

Completing old to walk through,
Only then easy is to start anew,
Trading all I knew, that it meant,
For exuberance of a high intent.

As you broaden the expectation,
Now I require heavenly creation,
In a situation, in other dimension,
Confession to endless impression.

Yet words that us came to prison,
Here without reason I did listen,
Not knowing that love lets you be,
By it free yet you not forsaken me.

For this You'll rightly I accuse,
In some temptation I can't refuse,
Coming to revoke, I only to stoke,
For when I though all is but a joke.

Love I though, all but complicates,
I tried to spoil only that relates,
For all in my blues, you I lose,
For much of nothing I choose.

All is my fault, forgive me anyway,
Wishing for us there is still a way,
Wish to rewind to where we rejoice,
Where again you wish hear my voice.

Not all is said, new found is creed,
In it you are really all that I need,
I start to practice of body restrain,
Freight of the world in I eradicate.

My quiver is gone, not this about,
Drunkards swore to try take I out,
By all living on a moments route,
In this shadow, lived my doubt.

Floating where most do sink,
Next to she I need not a drink,
Or eat or sleep or indeed blink,
That I seek when I not think.

Not knowing what I was missing,
While all false ones I was kissing,
Because of one word, a glance,
For its promise, ghosts I'll fence.

Now time for me to enthrall,
To love, I'll serve an order tall,
To you, some part I surrender,
All I give, so we be together.

She with time, more vivid is,
Perhaps little left to takeoff is.
You live in I as joy I not knew,
That life made worthy to pursue.

II

Fee when out of myself, I not wait,
In dream hid better half of faith.,
For all that here still keeps me,
Still in chains and paying a fee.

For switching that noble is intent,
By act I assumed, there indifferent,
Your best feature is condemnation,
For with you there is no negotiation.

As it turns genuine indeed you'd be,
Your love will never tolerate indecen-
cy,
I know, as years pass without thee,
Absent most important turns to be.

Now that I know who you indeed be,
I wish dance in your world of fantasy,
There we did not see anyone around,
In our mind we travelled, so sound.

Where ever you be, you are my all,
My rise, my fall, shots you call,
Hand in hand, to a glowing allure,
Gate made by that to same swore.

None I loved, then into this lane,
You had to come back again,
All I had, their laws did obey,
You not per sway, you rock my way.

Instead to behold, for all I've told,
This moment is all, in field of gold,
Loosing cool, all turns into a mess,
That shell revert that I did confess.

At times not giving up meant stop,
All roads lead down when on top,
Notice that real here cannot rot,
Of music divine I selection sought.

Rest was not for I, I must confess,
Rest bare weight of their weakness,
From stink of bombastic, all drastic,
By your meaning only made fantastic.

This girl is satisfied, of this sure,
Yet for her she did as me for more,
Emotion make of wit, balance, reprice,
Only it denies hurtful all in our lies.

What you are about, holding dearly,
Sane by stated so openly, clearly,
They had it all, and I had but you,
Something here that made all true.

I told you to give up on me,
Now I see I can't give up on thee,
That makes me come, not run,
As if at an end then again begun.

There that stood so committed,
Could never indeed be defeated,
Entirely grounded I did meet,
Mountain of grit, none defeat.

...

Natures Child

To nature balance did belong,
For so long all I knew is wrong,
While in one minute feeling blue,
Only invited feeling brand new.

As Mary Roberts, to us enroll,
To us invite, call, ours they stole,
Then brave, natures child a spark,
On priced property brings a park.

Once I chose all to ignore, as a bore,
More come to punish me this for,
There she with her eyes I does call,
There, accessible to all free for all.

Offering access back to her garden,
Where we are offered a pardon.
Mistake was thinking I'd be alone,
Only thought to be made of stone.

Nothing to do with else, I'm gone,
Because you had some other plan,
I don't care what to them essential is,
But for that only I and you can please.

Other use of my wit, unsubstantial,
To reveal our potential only essential,
I know, flying in as bullet wondering,
There with mad too long thundering.

No other wind indeed I could ever tie,
Somehow only your love was for I,
All here you read, when I not breathe,
To other magnetism some may lead.

Transmitting my breath through,
As pigeon call to another I knew,
Thousand miles navigating alone,
Humming my way back home.

Message with him comes to fleet,
Bit by bit, until it comes complete,
For who heart calls, comes on time,
Into all I always wanted, combine.

Shock sheer, in so vast a terrain,
By memory, magnetism I retain,
Looking for far removed region,
Where you are my only religion.

All that I still of you did remind,
Years entwine, meaning to assign,
You wore only honor I takes,
And only time promises makes.

Still for you I can't find a word,
My baby blue, to you I referred,
Years pass, I not forgot about us,
Talk the rest cast, I just not trust.

As variables I no longer amuse,
How by that they win, they lose,
All stuck to me, mirrors the sky,
And all of it only fills you eye.

She of salvation widening is view,
You are all that I wish to pursue,
She is my benefactor, the x factor,
That kick starts I, nuclear reactor.

Not to win her, but to realize me,
Lifted up, her glee only solace be,
By she, my soul I come to polish,
Else abolish, for only she flourish.

While thought of her I entertain,
I sustain, smile all does explain,
This child bears its designs,
In silence secret to I assigns.

I never knew, we wore so close,
To it even death threat can't pose,
All else, here was ready to wear,
By you, uniform mine does tear.

As there I did stray, to she, so fair,
She wanted me to care, to declare,
Far out, so mild here at I smiled,
In your eyes universes compiled.

II

Without even a kiss we merge,
From a fire, by Third, we emerge,
If you I kissed, I would've dropped,
If I did start, I would've not stopped.

Since I saw you there rather,
I have no eyes for another,
Since there I ran, heart but bags,
I can no longer find my lags.

So if I embraced your charms,
I'd be left here without arms,
If my kiss from wells yours sips,
I'd be left without lips.

As for love I'd give all away,
It is good that it turns out this way,
Yours of innocence lives reign,
With earthy kisses I wish not stain.

Yet not then, touch I do fear,
Afraid by it she'll disappear,

After all, you are what I came for,
Once found, there is no more,
Just like so, one time and I swear,
With you I could go everywhere.

One time is plenty, in fact too much,
Looking in all to compare to such,
Impression of her affection,
Forever preoccupies my attention.

All discovery asks for but an effort,
As that you said, without a word,
It is not more than I could handle,
Love you give, to stone dismantle.

Only my internal world comes real,
To reveal that from all itself conceal,
By these swindlers, you so honest,
You I trust, I know you must last.

There for you, you there for me,
For only yours I search company,
I can survive in space, in your gaze,
All else was but a passing phase.

Through and through, I believe,
Hope you give, for this I do live,
Deep-rooted, perfectly executed,
Ancient recollection undisputed.

Majesty, magic of us you unfold,
Dimensions before I you unrolled,
As all, you before my eyes I hold,
In owe, Gods little drop of gold.

By mention of you, in state I radiate,
For I wait, for when we not hesitate,
All I then come to sight, in this light,
As sunflower to sun turning bright.

As you at I looked, overwhelmed,
That time only indeed swelled,
It would indeed be all different,
If I only knew what you meant.

For if it could be you and me,
Then anything indeed can be,
My powers world easily did pass,
Yet heaven I did harness, caress.

And life that is no longer a waste,
For in it with you I've been graced,
When you I faced, at you I gazed,
When up raised, to be amazed.

With riddles that through beams,
From cruelty I takes, that dreams,
From heaviness this child spins,
Into other life that itself conceals.

You are river on my bad, not a game,
'Only you can with your eyes tame,
You not fear I, you come so near,
Not so wild is I as they did fear.'

Although I'll run away confused,
Seeking refuge and you I refused,
Yet beyond my palate she sneaks,
Torture, bliss, travelers only road is.

'You, my prophecy and inheritance,'
With spread arms, you I can sense,
'With strength yours I wish compare,
Unclutched fists, to see if I can bear.'

As then, where we once have been,
When I extended beyond my skin,
Out the thick, I not understand it,
I go with it, because it is so sweet.

After I can die, love none survive,
Give in to one moment, in it alive,
You become that I can't dismiss,
Becoming all, yet it nameless is.

As long as here, too late is never so,
Maybe for I is, now that else I know,
For I knew, what to and not to,
Yet then it seemed too hard to do.

Without knowing you made I this,
'Yes, storm this I come to tease,'
Now I cry so that none can hear,
As from all I just wish steer clear.

Heart here knows, from cross I rose,
To this tenderness you propose,
As religion, yours is intension,
It remains still an open question.

Naïve I lived, in wrong believed,
So here to tell you why I grieved,
Perhaps these tears that I release,
Filter memories, I left in a breeze.

In that wave salty, made to behave,
For selling here fog is all they give,
I wish figure this out on my own,
Yet without you, falling like stone.

That is why gone, yet to all this sort,
I never could without your support,
Of course for it all strength without,
Of course all you are I'll but doubt.

'Behind a trails mad caravan leaves,
And ahead that as deception seems,
Then she smiled, without a lough,'
When I was lifted from the rough.

Perhaps time is not now, to tremble,
As you of dust I still try reassemble,
By now are inbred here our fears?
Screams, yet none one other hears.

'From that I did cut myself short,
This I can't afford, knows the Lord',
As stars comes shamed by your glow,
Is why you came, and you must go.

Fascination mine you here share,
You dare, and I can hardly bear,
Easiest is to concept some accept,
That you alone thought to invent.

IV

Here where all passes, in the relays,
And in world yours all as so stays,
I here where all quickly forgotten is,
I from the world where nothing is.

Yet without other it seems insane,
Then personal other did pertain,
Since I couldn't kiss you forever,
I thought leaving you'd be clever.

So I must say that indeed ends this,
Only to find, hardest is to love dismiss,
I only wish that it was that simple,
Yet the drop created a giant ripple.

By time serving for will to grow,
Until melts glaciers a giant glow,
This light is thought I to involve,
Palaces in my head swift dissolve.

'Maybe it lasts, for its a wish still,
That I here thought to heal,
There suddenly, in secret I knew,
Yet habit forbids I to appreciate you.'

By now ignoring all before my face,
And you are distance to that I gaze,
Looking beyond, yet I just can't tell,
That sparkling yours leaves a trail.

Crumbs those lead me back,
You become all thought I lack,
Beautiful yet seemingly ordinary,
Energy some secret code to carry.

She right before I, wherever I be,
So none else stand before me,
You may never here come to see,
The only one that made me free.

Not frightened of all unpolished,
That flourished are here abolished,
Amongst every variable, unreliable,
Behind a veil you are only viable.

I become covered by a dream,
By stream carried to a rim of grim,
Most I get, from God comes sent,
Here I can be no more than a friend.

And I had it all, it is within reach,
To a ridge, of an invisible bridge,
That most gentle word in syringe,
And all else it is going to infringe.

Yet more this heart for you waits,
In this debate, the better it gets,
And of this love solid phantom,
Funny thought to by this fathom.

This but teaches not to spoil moods,
With that are only misplaced words,
That the rest in but wrong time use,
Tired pattern, facts easily subdues.

For all their songs that us wrongs,
Nothing mean for heart still longs,
Yet this life I'd only come to resent,
If in it every day you're not present.

So to memory of you that still lives,
By it heart not grieves, but believes,
All meant to happen eventually does,
Take strain placed on us, by a buzz.

Mother I can't leave in dependency,
Crushingly worrisome is her tendency,
Strain she calls end, I need entertain,
Teach that remain, not to come again. ¹

Nothing more she'd wish here see,
Then my future bride to be,
Throws to my knees, I enlist,
That all along the way I missed.

Motionless, her I need to snatch,
From other life looks, my match,
You are meant not to disappoint,
By sensibility Lords we are joint.

Obligation I still to all this ties,
While all I want is to above rise,
Maybe fit, yet feet are dragging,
For else that behind are lugging.

Yet all here for attention crave,
To all that I gave, them to save,
I promise I'll make it up to you,
By that to two souls is only true.

Rearranging to journey prolong,
Maybe it is good to for it long?
Pay out, people had to now see,
To let them see, you are all to me.

And all I've to do to now smile,
Is to memory of you again dial,
Mutual had to be love, that I am,
There for I, made I be here for them.

That is what I wish love says of I,
In it strangely us He comes to tie,
You'll throw me back, on sight,
But because of you I still fight.

Now I sacrifice heaven to tell,
Perhaps by it improve this hell,
Indeed, going out of my way,
For fools that none per sway.

Easy to love that for it only care,
Then back to that I for such tear,
Now time is to feel how it feels,
My medicine only she deals.

Needing this sky and bit of food,
And you, that above it all stood,
So I obey, hope ties me to a day,
Hoping to you there's still a way.

Quotes by Jelena M. Ciric – Mans Songs
¹ Reincarnations

...

Perhaps I'm Not the Only One

Certain, somewhere, somebody,
Is doing, wanting the same as me,
Selfish am I to keep simplicity?
All surprised by how easy it be.

It is I, that does not know I long,
To indeed only up there belong,
Although I had to do it all wrong,
Although I couldn't be that strong.

Waiting for it just too long seemed,
I thought quickly we get redeemed,
Then you, so calm yet enthusiastic,
To part me from a world sarcastic.

Trading this little possession, salary,
For life with you, life of discovery,
Once heaven comes with its cavalry,
Trust when I say, it is without rivalry.

Then you, still not giving up on me,
Then you, in plain view, for I to see,
Still holding on to you as to a kite,
Giving me a reason, a way so light.

It's tricky to get to, way we elude,
Yet know it's worth it, made good,
For this sense of ease, for this kiss,
For peace, I only do that you please.

All of it is in she, within my sight,
I escaped in a prime, on a height,
Of my passion flame, none shame,
Only that burns without a blame.

With He in me, I can find gravity,
You are after all, my only sobriety,
All the elements, breath in this air,
Water pure for my thirst, so fair.

Fire in your flare, seems so bare,
A sweetness that none can tear,
For it is by God himself guarded,
In all honest, and simplehearted.

As portrait of my life I still paint,
That came out of taint, by a saint,
All else compared comes to faint,
In a state, without an expiry date.

Unforgettable to feel, only real,
In the end, in promise I in seal,
None loved me as she, all to me,
To her compassion come to see.

For just a little while I let loose,
Things confuse, for it you I lose,
I had to leave, not to you deceive,
Bohemian turn to in poem of you live.

None loved I as she, it's true to me,
And I loved He so I leave it to thee,
I wanted to my doubt surmount,
And only He could take me out.

Some I in I again find, long I lost,
That is tired of this, else proposed,
Hardest is to explain that I unlinked,
Rare come to depict that is distinct.

As intellect before your beauty fades,
Taking the breath away, heart raids,
Urgent comes, how did I else ever kiss,
To purify, before comes that is bliss.

Focus required, that inspired,
As I forgotten all that not expired,
Now I'll be only that she in I sees,
I will not destroy her fantasies.

Getting away, as child redeems,
That something new dreams,
As my monastery, there I'm free,
I can't hear voices surrounding me.

Where I can be just me, I evolved,
They, could never be so resolved,
All that matters and that ever will,
Is how your deed make you feel.

I was not how they all saw me,
They believe that they wish to see,
It is not me, tearing from your links,
Growing as else to pitiful shrinks.

She gave me all she wished to give,
It is all by that I live, in it I believe,
Not to myself invest, in irrelevance,
In ends as for I she had other plans.

For nobody is as they indeed seem,
Except perhaps for you, on heavens rim,
Wishing to share your experience,
You know what it's about, in essence.

That she was not this, I choose please,
And stoop to that but a tragedy is,
To only you I need not clarify this,
That by peace gives me peace.

Of this hidden ideal taking offering,
This indeed passing is suffering,
Discovery different with each touch,
And nothing since meant as much.

By false love, I took of their pain lot,
 It hurts, this I though is all I've got,
 Then you I back to I here converts,
 Then all back to accord, she comforts.

To that is thought I have not earned,
 Turned by looks, still in I they burned,
 Then you come, that I can not deny,
 Yet too good at saying goodbye.

Doing that I do, only to get by,
 Although on silence I only rely,
 For else I have no craving at all,
 As she come along, I on knees fall.

I thought it can never be again,
 Never such thought entertain,
 Then befuddled by her meaning,
 More then this, to I comes leaning.

To tell me I'm still not forgiven,
 Without you, I had to go on living,
 Life has always been my lover,
 It was here for I to it discover.

Ungrateful such easily sacrifice,
 They could not be that I advise,
 Waiting for you at a crossroad,
 Of all, remains only your God.

Nothing past becomes, now sure,
 Maybe you wore something more,

She plays, but not by that do tease,
 But by that simply extraordinary is.

Taking I to that is without contest,
Only interest, jury rest, she is the best,
Only given by He, else can I forsake,
Heart she'll un break, pain away take.

In search of she, now I not wondered,
Without it life I would've squandered,
You are my moment, she is a reward,
When all was perfect, in such accord.

By fact that I had to leave, mad,
Some things are best left unsaid,
Although by my deed condemned,
Man up, when love is in command.

This had to be done right, order tall,
I stall, I had to give it all up or fall,
Give you up, or never forgiven be,
For whatever I've done with a key.

I oppose, resist, not as you, so gentle,
That my shields came to dismantle,
I could not impose, as you up rose,
For Leonard to Alexandra leaving com-
pose.

I to this, to of galaxy reason peace,
And He breezes into my memories,
Through this, coming to observe,
Only how one another we serve?

I mind that you I had to leave behind,
You that anyhow I here did not find,
Experience of essence I must dispense,
Sense will condense to grave expense.

'Yet I get it now, I was there for you',
I was but hand, by it lines you drew,
Exhausted as through hell I passed,
I guess I had to do that few must.

I know on your feet I could not step,
For I'm floating, right into your lap,
Yet acceptance without thought,
Without time, I always fought.

That here finds I without reserve,
Dangerous perfection does unnerve,
From far I observe, faith in vows,
She needs not ask, she already
knows.

By she I steer clear, of all that's near,
You that forever remain so dear,
By your face I tell you know me,
You like me, you that did let me be.

Joy needed no reason to complain,
Only reasons here had this pain,
Giving me time, to all say goodbye,
For I not cry; that here fly, never die.

I was there for you – L. Cohen

After Math

Think twice, what did entice,
Run out, seeking reviews advice,
Take a minute, to see if I'm in it,
To see if to it indeed committed.

For that it is, gone is in a blink,
Yet with you I need not think,
Stumbling out of love, down I sink,
From that insanity, pain, not seek.

Here provoked, I they outsmart,
You tried to save a precious heart,
Although I try tried to depart,
From where we wore set to start.

On guard, until left without doubt,
Meant to burst when figured out,
I not believe, then you He'll allow,
None match I anyhow, until now.

Still wish sketch that you can be,
You that was there, only for me,
Five years in, still with this song,
Who thought, somewhere I belong.

All in this as tragedy would feel,
Yet I did have your love real,
To live, die for, informs of more,
Without you I know not what it's for.

Throwing a rope, by a wish I cope,
Calling me on, you give me hope,
Better still then I've ever been,
And it's all because you I've seen.

So you had to be far, there I burn,
Don't ask of hurt, it had to be firm,
Until heaven did confirm, strong,
Nor how much for you I still long.

For all things that I want to do,
I didn't want to, if without you,
Although to be that now be may,
I had to leave to say.

I had to go so far, beyond a star,
To find out who we are,
By love you give, I only can live,
Although I know not how to it receive.

I'd not be as then, if you come again,
I that in panic ran, with you I remain,
You are more then I want you to be,
To find all in one indeed may be.

You can tell, you did so compel,
My holy grail, invite I does bail,
To in truth tell, to max perplexed,
What I can't do in life this, is in next.

Yet perhaps before I this still stood,
That she indeed never could,
As then easiest was to accept that is,
And she to say it just not enough is.

From another space an invader,
Takes I easily of heart a raider,
The end becomes friend of mine,
Outside all this, another lived I.

Universe I seek, fly around,
For hidden place, a holy ground,
For my cause indeed you did try,
When to a world we bid goodbye.

That only here I care to mention,
Is quietude of a strange selection,
In your touch, secret lives such,
Faded by that meant so much.

Soul Food

You become my favorite dish,
Perhaps the only I had a wish,
The way she loves so gentle is,
Some long lost I here reveals.

There your touch I feel, it heal,
There I find words real we conceal,
Your eyes are always on my mind,
Not assigned, just oddly entwined.

As my love by it I engage, strange,
As such, I don't want it to change,
Content not with other descriptions,
I know that lives in but encryptions.

The rest try to something of it make,
Yet nothing project but authority fake,
All information around they stack,
Yet still by it all awareness luck.

My truth is she, there captivating,
Truth joyous, from life fascinating,
Waiting for years, then just coming in,
And is if nothing else has ever been.

Angry not again, I know what I have,
It is nothing that this world to I gave,
I'll not angry be, to you now dutiful,
Only gentle indeed was beautiful.

Now gone, she'll here not show,
It doesn't matter, for I already know,
And she knows I even better than I,
On it I rely, else years come to dry.

We part, yet still she is in my heart,
And everything else, matters not,
Beneath all this crust, we can't trust,
When with thought clear out I bust.

For I just cannot nod to this fraud,
I had to stretch to God for brood,
Then by angel sweet complete,
In place of halfwit, halfway we meet.

None as I envisioned, then you do,
Just enough to get me this through,
Although promise they do believe,
Here by it they did not come to live.

Then sent, by that I only up do stem,
To let me know how loved I am,
Sending that is needed, as bare fact,
Undisputed destroys façade, an act.

With intangible no longer concerned,
For truth of her world I only yearned,
Transferring more than but a thought,
But her very being, in it, that I sought.

I stop following, then follows me,
Then they sent you for I to see,
As destiny, swayed though odd,
Still unread here written in blood.

Perhaps, lonesome work of art,
In world, ordinary for a bard,
Speak, with as braid entwine,
More is your breath than mine.

As a gun loaded, ready to fire,
I went too far, spitting desire,
In space open, with time to be,
Many me see, yet none as He.

And become that is as the breeze,
Floating above endless this abyss,
Ignorance could never do this,
Now again I can do that I please.

She frees, ease as I think of she,
As shields deteriorates before me,
For you I became wondering poet,
With you I wish leave; don't you know it?

Since I flu into your holly theme,
I remain still caught in a dream,
Gone before I reach heart of things,
If God wishes fulfills, mine she still is.

She that can spoke with his eyes,
Taken by surprise, to paradise,
For every tear, a smile I wish be,
That bear her touch, bears eternity.

Until then, colorless, odorless, I be,
Her name was my only Odyssey,
By this soul alive, else does dwarf,
By little bit of its warmth I morph.

And there I'm stagnant no more,
Moved by only a song, to adore,
For you are so smooth, so good,
Set is mood for all that still stood.

She is thought giving resolution,
For you there is no substitution,
Without you indeed I'd go crazy,
As in field a daisy, I praise thee.

Vain in attempt to beauty explain,
And delight that by you I claim,
Beauty can absorb all in I grave,
From ache I you indeed save.

As A Picture of Youth

Eternal seeming in joy and clarity,
She, a picture of youth, serenity,
And she as if turned to an ear,
When my song none care hear.

I peeled, reach with joy of a bug,
Around your fire, with she snug,
In cold dark night gulps a flower,
In silence of your love is power.

Now forever by you lives May,
And eternity packed in but a day,
As to abundance as a bee sours,
Soft sweet nectar of tongue rolls.

As best in me, by you I confess,
Music as you pass, means less,
For your love I only do thirst,
That as supernova does burst.

In days I believed none and all,
For both you wore to me now call,
I drown, into her distant throne,
Not by my body but head alone.

She as if wearing garland, crown,
Turned inside out, bring I down,
Yet to afraid, turning as I go by,
I as an eye in wing of a butterfly.

To a flower open my path steered,
Once when in dance I disappeared,
Made I think we may meet again,
She above the plain, beyond refrain.

New that becomes undeniable,
Then incompatible, unreliable,
So green, this spring sent gives,
You're only that in I still lives.

Maybe once it opens its paddles,
It rots, by air this it mishandles,
So I leave this bud, as bell I ring,
That not blossoms, to of it sing.

I wish not go back to feeling nothing,
To of a piano ring, still dangling,
As a split from I, fellowship I find,
It is not time, yet you're my kind.

What part of my soul you please?
Most beautiful tulip poisonous is,
Could she kill me with but a kiss?
Only left to wonder what this is.

If beauty holds no other resolve,
Useless if only this she did solve,
Ultimately, my vanity or more?
Taken where I've not been before.

Curious now only for that is there,
Nothing here I for you did prepare,
When better is too hard to believe,
I presume surly it's here to deceive.

In her face mellow, light reality,
In her face, sincere propriety,
As her youth so honest grins,
Not knowing what caution means.

Confidence, restraint not sees,
Poise not knows what doubt is,
As thought that can't be stated,
Else deflated, patient for I waited.

You as some past, that does last,
To that I bust by that still be must,
Out I dash, to clear, silent, to fresh,
To where all rash, come to crash.

That in of a moment lives truth,
She as my careless was youth,
To I link, within only a blink,
Seemingly without time to think.

There nothing is that I can't,
Where my joy becomes instant,
You that none could down get,
All your attention, on I is set.

On of mountain of torrents,
In this last place of innocence,
By His, again I come to be born,
To each word here I am sworn.

In world where of nothing sure,
He drops on I that was so pure,
By such quiet love not kept long,
Yet there you know no wrong.

On door I knock, then run away,
Not wanting to speak, just play,
Do you take me or I take you?
All for a moment I wanted to.

II

I miss your face, inside I it lives,
It believes there is more than this,
By expectation stun, next to none,
Though gone, once again begun.

You are on my mind, you revive,
Losing you again I'd not survive!
Thousand deaths could not kill I,
All I withstood, on you I can rely.

On my knees where we do meet,
Yet in this brothel I'd not consider it,
After all heaven was last good place,
Irreplaceable trace is in your gaze.

As around I all becomes foreign,
Only you mine, as if in woven,
Made independent of weather,
Samples gather as I climb a ladder.

Tied to all and to all indifferent,
Today, to tomorrow nothing meant,
I only dare this experience deploy,
For we know nothing of this joy.

Despite all, after winter again I grow,
Into a flow, with pollen to blow,
Thank God for God, by it I behave,
Quiet made, all I could I gave.

You made I reject absurdity, lust,
And all that lives in but a contrast,
By you I not challenge the evidence,
So effortlessly we come to lance.

Inclusive as breathing, here at rest,
As if best nothing else could test,
After she, I not need keep a score,
There is nothing more to look for.

There are here thousands of they,
Thousand match their diverse way,
And only one that is as you,
By you moved to only she pursue.

And we wore not here, by design,
I was her sky and she, sky of mine,
Mixed in fear, that road did steer,
Then you come near, ever so dear.

Not giving up, to else I not relate,
Changing, if you are her, you'll wait,
While by you reminded of my sin,
Law that spares no one, I have seen.

Tensions of their wanting out speak,
While I seek tenderness of the meek,
Once perhaps waves I praised most,
Now I left for that is another coast.

Away from uproars, wind blows,
That up and down all throws,
On false road goes, then I awake,
Still as mountain you can break.

God only for us flattens that hill,
That you conceal, if it be your will,
Wrap around too fragile to caress,
Not by her beauty but her goodness.

I thought not character I demand,
Yet she all my false need to mend,
Not abrupt, but extremely delicate,
My parachute, dead without it.

Patient, although she does not wait,
She is faith, to that I can relate,
At the end of my debate, at a gate,
Showing me faith, it is so great.

Through barrier they for us cast,
Without you I indeed never bust,
Raised from the graves of past,
Too good to trust yet so I must.

Only alert when you're exposed,
No longer but a ghost I proposed,
Streaming to flat lake in I stir,
Those that deter set to endure.

When I run out of the barricade,
On I eyes to lock, heart to aid,
Yet I look away, by all made frail,
Habit here is dishonesty, betrayal.

Youth forgotten from I springs,
Some long lost I back again brings,
She is love without an obstruction,
She, a moment out of a fraction.

You are more then but some lover,
Dream I lost, with you I rediscover,
I forgotten, lost to a place like this,
Somewhere still alive and well it lives.

She loves absolutely, in instant I sow,
With you I can go, I want you as so,
Not as just youth, spilling all over,
Risen as smoke from some cover.

Once as dancer, in constant transfer,
Then unknown prayer you answer,
To find my mind seeks that is so far,
In eye of warrior leave a distant star.

Above tired, angry, rigidity I tasted,
So much as I, before here wasted,
By those thought to be so strong,
Yet naïve, about all so wrong.

All broke against them as a stone,
This nothing heavy I wish to own,
In world not my own I not died,
Yet in it I not survived, satisfied.

By she that the secret knows,
I what to be where she goes,
Here that I feel, path to more,
I know you I've been waiting for.

Then you so light, I can't fight,
Then you, bright, taking fright,
Keeping that to I something meant,
And not on a place like this spent.

Too grand to here end up all bent,
As friend attend for I to comprehend,
Wanting just to run on, to fly away,
You may, leaving I forever in a day.

Life worked my way, you illuminate,
Now all left to do is to for you wait,
Condemn not blame, up and away aim,
As all intended from elsewhere came.

As you come, as my absolution,
To God I leave coming retribution,
As a child, if it indeed you must let,
Knowing else this make us forget.

Before to where you are way I sense,
Living else for of that's next a chance,
Made I chaise after where she is,
Year after in Hilandar ¹ from body I flee.

¹ Serbian Monastery at Atos, Greece

Following a Comet

I know, love in your eyes I see,
It's up to me, to get where you be,
Yet I'm also lost, on this detour,
That this world comes to stir.

Aware this by my intent not be,
If up to me, I just inquire of she,
That joy so light, my only white,
Times not take from its height.

That I did carry, to a land merry,
Heart rest in a wild strawberry,
Head first, I lean to this field,
In my mind forever in sealed.

Take me again to a playground,
Chasing sent of your hair to a mount,
When silent, as silence you return,
Maybe for such here I only yearn.

Yet pages I turn, slow I do learn,
Yours indeed are just and firm,
Our love here impossible is,
That rush here end as casualties.

As always late comes unvoiced,
By that we would have rejoiced,
Sea of seeds in I he did through,
How many out of them here grow?

Only you here did see me shine,
For you and I, made sublime,
Blasted, as again here we meet,
For here I just find not my feet.

Between nothing and nothing,
You only indeed are something,
For twenty years, a mess, not me,
Glad you wore not around to see.

Now I could forget every other me,
Except for one there with you I be,
That universe can pass to you see,
To find that is we, when I know me.

At the end of a journey, you smiled,
At I who as if I child, comes so mild,
If again you come to on me call,
Body this would not hold my soul.

When no longer divided, ignited,
Excited when you by it I invited,
Yet while living in this battlefield,
Asked to drop of heart a shield.

As child before you I am frozen,
Only because by you I was chosen,
As on me eyes you come to lay,
With a touch that blows me away.

By moment, eternity I do attend,
Take care for this is not the end,
Ruled by wonderful, she glows,
I in flocs, she rose, there she goes.

You need not exchange my wish,
Now as one we can from this parish,
Only as away you blast, I do trust,
Sail on this trail, made of stardust.

I will follow, I want to take it slow,
Say hello, you're only life I know,
I wish only be your second half,
Know you better than you know yourself.

To you, space and time does shrink,
You are a big bang, when I of it think,
Although you let me sink, let me fall,
For not knowing how you to call.

Impossible thought, yet signal is sent,
I don't even know what it all meant,
You're my soul, that up there I seek,
With which through silence I speak.

When a reply came, love I can't deny,
Then me you find, unplugged from I,
As above your head I flown as kite,
Future some may find me so light.

I was fast, when it comes to you,
I just didn't know what first to do,
By your beauty, love, tenderness,
By frankness, else did simply pass.

There I break, to this secret venue,
That by any means I wish continue,
Yours is not a will, that lets me fall,
By you lifted from world so small.

For you are for another time, I wait,
Imagining for us it's never too late,
What was it that could have been,
That I've not thought of, yet seen.

Through a sealing, you are dealing,
I just don't want to lose this feeling,
Given one wish, skirmish to finish,
What more, in air clear I diminish.

I just wish to dream, close my eyes,
Await a reprise to I again surprise,
Until then I but dream away,
In swinging net, with you I lay.

Where ever I go, you'll be there too,
And kiss you in thought, it feels true,
Once of thought that so good is bad,
This is not true, for you I'm only glad.

I'd there appear, for you around bask,
When for I you not know you ask,
By you, the fire mine suddenly cools,
You set the rule, else is but ridicule.

Her I slide out from a deck of cards,
Then she moved, my queen of hearts,
By it I win, in sleeve you still hide,
Over life in which enrolled, applied.

Enwrapping secret mine is love,
Covered it as hand does a glove,
I was yours, to you heart belongs,
My quiet walks, whispering songs.

Beyond she I just wish not to see,
It resembles how I feel, only by she,
She I cannot betray, nor away sway,
Without facing gray to for all pay.

It's good you stood in my way,
On these corners, to say hey,
To useless crucial inserting plan,
As by you I end my little run.

With you it lasts, all else I've tried,
For you I've searched far and wide,
As nothing else I tied, in any tide,
Then I abide, only then I took a side.

Only interest is that you conceal,
Tickles me, so real it offers thrill,
Here I know there is still hope,
Then from a top I came to drop.

Of my life, most incredible sight,
You dove all in, and I flee in fright,
For I in you never did trust dear,
It not meant you wore not here.

You, without a voice, amaze me,
That I had to test when crazy,
I had to be as never here before,
For that world secret does store.

As it was, she would not speak,
If more she'd reveal, death I'd seek,
She as a child, mild, so wide eyed,
And I so poor, I never satisfied.

After all, only she succeeded,
She is only that I needed,
She did compel, my rebel yell,
Wishing to hear that I need tell.

It is good to have that is much,
That all scum just can't touch,
I'll say goodbye, we'll meet again,
Who knows when and where.

This child I can't through away,
Let it stay where she only be may,
It was me that they come to elect,
To of all here disabled pity collect.

To a mountain taken by the tides,
Beneath layers of snow, seed hides,
As erosion eats at all but its potion,
In which I am to find devotion.

I can someday be back, search artics,
I could again swim the Atlantic,
It indeed will take all out of me,
To again come where we are free.

III

Truth theirs was indeed not mine,
It only sent shivers down my spine,
All reachable, yet nothing mine,
Then stars you somehow do align.

You that did care, I came to spare,
From seeking all that is disappear,
When in this town I wish not awake,
Then you come to I from it take.

You indeed here not be found,
And trust me, I have been around,
Greeting from other side, agreed,
All that I ever wanted comes solid.

As an Indian in some tale would tell,
You my friend, here dreamt well,
Then she, embodiment of affection,
A moments fraction as all perfection.

All about love, when not thinking,
Again and again here I'm drinking,
By night exhausted of that prowling,
You as light, made love to my soul.

Limited I battled for a conviction,
Then of you sudden comes depiction,
You I find, or you I to but remind,
As if assigned, so easy I do bind.

All my doubt you knockout,
As darkness is all I know about,
Accepting not rescue I need,
Yet it was of I rescue indeed.

As you cross mad this route,
I'll never know how I made it out,
Love is not such, it is but free will,
To I tie, choke, is not her deal.

All I'd give to come back to me,
From hiding but look upon she,
Ease is to forget all but such grace,
Remedy for insanity was your face.

Beneath our masks of death,
With of life she blows a breath,
Somewhere for away she rests,
Where there were no more tests.

Beyond didn't exist, all stopped,
Or instead I from all else eloped,
With all the noise I was through,
And none knew what I'm up to.

...

His Inheritance

Yet more is this faith I inherit,
That leads to but a holly merit,
In my blood you come to render,
You that to I comes, to surrender.

You enter, you that is into me,
That victims made, I come to be,
I still in mind you evoke as token,
You by this in every atom broken.

Isn't it odd, in a song as I gather,
As it all slowly comes together,
Awesome, that I once awaken,
Wishing you long ago I taken.

One that loves I, then you show,
That you'll not let go, I do know,
Where we needed not compete,
Where we wore so complete.

You think it's easy, this to hold,
Surrounded by a cold of old,
Without a word, are you a fraud?
By a lie find, that was from God.

Comes to I rock, this He'll load,
Made to think not on a one-way road,
The one I wishes to become stronger,
Then by you, made love last longer.

All else I've already have heard,
That into this stew many stirred,
Apple heavenly I thought I stole,
In return you're going I on it call.

It'll take but moment for I to tell,
All other invisible leaves a trail,
You, that I but comes to compel,
And in chest for far away set sail.

Now stolen, on only you here set,
You're going to make sure of that,
It was so easy, you are blazing,
Whoever you be, you're amazing.

I don't know what it is, crazy deal,
Certain more then this, forever I feel,
Who are you, or was it indeed they,
That with my heart come to play?

Crowd of angels my inheritance is,
To with I do whatever you please,
I don't know what to make of that,
Yet staying with it, ours it is intent.

One that me still comes to thrill,
And that my thrill brings to a still,
It is planned, yet it not seems as so,
Pushing down, when up I wish go.

Entering murky mode with a glow,
That you say and do, is all I know,
As I look, there was life there for me,
There you be, better I did foresee.

And I just can't let go, of your way,
Here I not see every, or any day,
I thought you I by time did forget,
Yet on this no longer I could bet.

From it I wish not to ever heal,
Star dust you spill, I forever feel,
In my thought still your affection,
Not hopeless is my imperfection.

As prisoner thought you made I be,
Although you came to set me free,
Now I seek to kneel where we meet,
Where all this you defeat, complete.

To I it seems here stupid to repeat,
Only the end could all this beat,
The end I anticipate, to all sum,
Only the end indeed is awesome.

In Space Empty

Not to be made by their voice,
Truth so partial did not rejoice,
And you, to this rule exception,
Looks at I with strange affection.

Now all to this routine strand,
Not fitted for us to comprehend,
I needed not dealers' recognition,
Contradiction in their depiction.

Less then this, yet more you give,
Speechless before you I leave,
Yet the world craved for more,
Without knowing what it's for.

As there find I your simplicity,
In my dishonesty, in duplicity,
I return, so little to you I gave,
And by this now I have to live.

Feet flee of a dance by a glance,
Perhaps lucky it happened once,
I decide to beat you to a punch,
And you for thus brings to launch.

By you, this I try to reproduce,
From it you flee, it is so obtuse,
You I'll blame, angel tarnished,
For it from heaven banished.

Born of my fire, heaven I touch,
There I reached for too much,
Too much grief world to I gave,
Joy mine for future I only save.

To live was to misery be near,
Dear, you'll never find me here,
By a joke all I can let, all forget,
Only by it all of it I not beset.

Beyond it but hidden I did live,
And to no one true intent give,
Yet only mistake in it is you,
I not know what you here do?

As a petal of a rose is my dear,
Which road you to I did steer?
From heavy rain I wish conceal,
From this deal that you will kill.

Not needing a big act of neglect,
That only meant you to protect,
I know to these birds' nudges,
Away from here, I down plunges.

Excitement I came to outwit,
By silent recognition we meet,
That none beat, facing a bullet,
And grit to accept our defeat.

Without love, it's was no good,
All hollow, transitory so stood,
I did survive, other I to revive,
In a moment when I arrived to I.

II

This girl is not ought to know me,
Entangled in design, you not see,
Yet wish concealed heaven fulfills,
She in moment harshness in I heals.

That seeks to I break, where all hurts,
Then, suddenly gone with the birds,
In my mind keeping picture of you,
That for you, to the other side flu.

Filling the windows with the blue,
Where sky for me came through,
Left to find love true cannot be lost,
Although once fool aside it tossed.

Telling me what I can here pursue,
What can I love more then you?
Part you part I, only way for me,
One without the other we not be.

Little bit is only I can believe,
Always too big to all in it receive,
Yet without it I could not live,
That none but you come to give.

Perhaps shy to complement,
Refined but hid sentiment,
Yet you were that could ensure,
Come to that I not explain before.

Brought me to this perfection,
That created my constellation,
When I nothing could spare,
Then you for me full of care.

In a spontaneous combustion,
Stable if I not bring my ration,
Although joy I had turn to dire,
Burns your fire in this high flier.

Healed by that lays concealed,
Eternal only cannot be killed,
Instead of this outside blame,
Entangled in internal flame.

None lives forever, here to tell,
Else is not enough to compel,
Prospect yours now more is,
Undeniable on I you release.

I wish choose in loves name,
By their choice it never came,
Only as He came to intervene,
Comes in serene, clandestine.

Illusion to take, saints awake,
Now I know what's at stake,
Indeed, I know choice is wrong,
If angel mine can't go along.

Love I here came to embrace,
Not to let me drift in disgrace,
Through endless dark space,
Once I was touched by grace.

The first, the last, only and all,
That made I rise, and made I fall,
Frozen by faith that not separate,
All I can do now is for you wait.

Say that you are the one for me,
For with you it would be easy,
I could by thee get so far away,
No wind I can touch or sway.

Less all here words did express,
Then that face yours did confess,
What else was I to do by you linked?
Only there I ever did feel distinct.

I wanted it to go on, to evolve,
Without you all aimless revolve,
What between us transpired,
Becomes all that I desired.

You're my life's greatest deed,
You turned to be all I need,
I was not to know this then,
Then you come around again.

You are a measure of all, truth,
Hopeful in your eternal youth,
Even though I could not wait,
Love can never come too late.

To Another Season

Through all easily heart slings,
Lazy experience partial brings,
For lame you I aim to blame,
Of impression all is here same.

Ambition only on itself feeds,
It nothing else indeed needs,
Yet it knows not what it wants,
Of how another way it haunts.

By all memorized, hypnotized,
Then a layer so well disguised,
From some world to I hidden,
Bitten, by prospect your smitten.

Eternity is luckily not up to we,
Made me view that I do oversee,
As confident became my futility,
You appear from anonymity.

Giving I of a puzzle little piece,
That I unknowingly did miss,
Heart puts to easy, else cease,
As with her eyes I she can kiss.

Needing not to state case His,
She so simply here just is,
I to reset, and that was that,
Would I now on same still bet?

Lifted out ocean of commotion,
And into tranquil this devotion,
Silence this gives, that forgives,
Waiting long for hearts thieves.

As if to say, don't listen to they,
Let us do something else today,
You from this place I to salvage,
Lifting me above the carnage.

Now I know what is at stake,
All it takes, for heaven sake,
Song I wish sing, closes in,
Behind a wall angel I've seen.

Heavens bringing sweet flavor,
That every ion of I does savor,
Don't listen to anything I say,
Yet I thought there is no way.

It is good on eternal I not decide,
Somewhere with you I wish hide,
Closing my eyes, yours is mark,
Path to spark, beyond the dark.

From my heart you never part,
Perhaps apart only again to start,
Suspended in time by your look,
I did spook as that was all it took.

Loosing grip, steps I do skip,
It's a trip, you I want to keep,
On the hill, of which I'm to slip,
You that in a step seem to leap.

Once from your glance I flee,
You stayed same, yet not me,
For there I flew in, so surreal,
Did this evoke in eye a thrill?

If just a guy, would you be mine,
Would I with sublime I entwine,
Did my heart stop for a moment?
When suddenly taken to foment.

Without time for that it conceives,
I meet bliss, to wonder what it is,
That I meet as heart skips a beat,
Only to be throws off my feet.

Along the wire, towards a fire,
That did not expire I attire,
Song along some strumming,
Yet I never saw you coming.

Or I did yet I tried to replace,
Then again lost you to this place,
Did I think she gave up on me?
Just because I give up on she?

Never seen, there I've been,
To postulate, to concrete I lean,
I peek through to what you do,
Then I was yours, who knew.

Without time to in truth confess,
And you in your blessed stillness,
As true intension I try mention,
Yet it all turns to a complication.

Ended was all before it began,
Perhaps it was made for then,
This will not do, without you,
Straps that I knew you undo.

Wait for me, I'll come around,
Speeding towards a slowdown,
By a bridge taken to sky other,
Better then I can image rather.

Song for Goodbye

With all, without time for you,
Yet your approval I only pursue,
Impossible to them, to I is true,
That none really knew, I knew.

You were that was always first,
Inside my head oddly immersed,
Expectations, dreams torture are,
Yet without them, what we are?

You wore waiting, beyond a star,
Seemingly so close yet so far,
That can without sleep stay up,
To rip through a deep to a top.

Easiest if nothing is changing,
Yet God other miracle is staging,
And all that couldn't be then,
Only meant I had to try again.

I choose to for this life gear,
For this love had to disappear,
She and I with all love to give,
For nothing else we need live.

Love is not love if it ever dies,
All I thought heart survives,
Promise from birth to a grave,
Was the only that I ever gave.

When trumpet sound did burst,
Yet you as violin, air was first,
Letting go, long trapped by walls,
Into adventure that for waltz calls.

Atop of rays on its note I flown,
Where I found that right tone,
In unskilled hand it'll not play,
Taking a day to that be may.

Without a squeal, all too unreal,
Now is only truth that I can feel,
For song of the sparrow I long,
That effortlessly goes along,

In secret untold it still hides,
With this love that never dies,
So string I to such an accord,
Get me to where she is, Lord.

In your dream I just sailed along,
In it I can do or know no wrong,
By mystery of some tiny passage,
Through it to you I send message.

I wish be gentleness this instead,
In grass song beneath a lover's head,
Pulling I out of a plot, for all I got,
In confidence I just keep this spot.

Here of a beat I myself do writ,
Something's here, none defeat,
Slowly kid, flouting to a brink,
Suspended, neater swim nor sink.

For none could follow me to,
All the way here, except for you,
As all major chords you stroke,
That rhythm broke, I to stoke.

Atop a scale, heart skips a beat,
Gone to you somewhere meet,
For another moment with you,
Through a blue, more I knew.

Through centuries in between,
To find what we really mean,
Nothing swings, on those strings,
Through a dark I she brings.

Flying inside wondering mind,
In it unwind as I back rewind,
Around you my world revolved,
Else to fold, by you I was solved.

Showing its worth to be living,
Is this love, you are giving?
From your way-out I not found,
Peace such this world not allowed.

Now I wish go on, out there burst,
Here by hurt will live cursed,
No more last calls or false controls,
Gaps in soul turns, to endless falls.

Where is that I've never been,
Closing door to that I not seen,
I not knew, coming is so stunning,
To music yours all is running.

II

While still unforgiven, here stuck,
To you wishing to find way back,
Nothing since I could convince,
As glimpse turns frog to a prince.

Or too early to kill, life spare?
Although living in a snare,
As kindness yours comes in,
Washing away all but serine.

Kingdom yours seems as His,
All about an idea of a man it is,
Thinking that we are so fair,
It turns to be somewhere there.

In morning glory, comes rare,
I know where, to oath I swear,
Wonder, only for me she is,
This Celtic queen of peace.

There all fulfilled is, in surprise,
To realize that a world I denies,
Suddenly in belief I do confide,
As you set above all, refined.

You laid it on me, it was as so,
I just thought to let you know,
All that's good I still refuse,
Where I am it is of no use.

That I survive indeed so glad,
For there is still much unsaid,
By your air this again defines,
And all in our prospect realize.

Spans inside my head, to reign,
As you bring hidden back again,
And all I wish is to follow thee,
Yesterday to tomorrow did flee.

Lighting by a beam, a dream,
Another life was I to redeem,
Maybe you I saved for latter,
When it would be much better.

What we could've done rather,
If I as you, they did not bother,
I can only wonder how it feels,
What fire our eyes conceals?

As if asking how am I; I'm tired,
All inspired they not desired,
So magic girl, untouchable stay,
You never may fallen here portray.

Although we've so endured,
Our link could be improved,
By so slight your invitation,
I come to see great intension.

With smile instead a sound,
That I is going to surround,
Else, instant gone as it came,
Every day it was the same.

Foolish here seem so sincere,
Yet nothing about them is clear,
Tired of all on in their disguise,
That a lie cannot even realize.

All you may luck you make up,
By how a silly show you wrap,
Soft yet unbending, attending,
Position yours I am defending.

I believe those I can't deceive,
I hope my message you receive,
Energy required to break away,
Not to sway for you are a way.

Miracle Mine

All I'll later need comes now,
Thinking how, left with wow,
Maybe again you'll not show,
Maybe the rest I'll never know.

I not push, as all to fire goes,
By evidence from ashes I rose,
Something better I must propose,
Overwhelming is all you impose.

I bear only it, as all else does die,
I survive a climb the sky high,
My mind there you came to blow,
I think that you know.

Something else, to all rearrange,
Setting a stage, it was so strange,
Where everything becomes bare,
Once to declare, taken there.

And brought back once I did see,
Reflecting how we ought to be,
All but a choice, inside a voice,
Nothing but love made I rejoice.

Our refrain of past carries blame,
By routine I can't break, still same,
In it I tried make all's the same,
Is to for your departure to blame.

Great until aware it cannot last,
And you come, too fast to trust,
Given all here except that I need,
Without you it nothing is indeed.

Then you that found my refrain,
Where love eternal did reign,
Beneath layers, sense formidable,
I hope it becomes transmittable.

As favorite song I still rewind,
When you were mine I to remind,
Ringing in mind still will above,
This was where lived my love.

Someone I can't lose, I realize,
All I'll try size, try to be wise,
Young lady, in space divine,
I wish we had little more time.

Though you as forever I knew,
This takes some getting used to,
Letting I analyze, I revitalize,
Actuate that radiate, so I realize.

Stars presence, I can't tell where,
While knowing too well it's there,
I wish you'd give me but a sign,
For I to with this star again align.

What a welcome you do bring,
Without a blink there I sling,
Where all just clicks, to hang,
Suspended in that is a bang.

Invite to imagination ignite,
Into the light, oh, what a site,
In place bright, out of sight,
To this delight, I had a right.

Finally, on a way, yet I can't stay,
You as if to say, we have all day,
Why on they I need concentrate?
While at a gate, I do hesitate.

By all that I've not proposed,
There, in the end composed,
There I just was not all me,
For me, yet not made of me.

Here we'll gave ourselves away,
Yet need run from they to play,
Despite an effort here immense,
For them, there was nothing else.

You, like no other He reveals,
Only silence never same feels,
Kind for weak I will mistake,
Then He is her from I to take.

Silence breathes, apart from norms,
All that by listening itself forms,
It streams, believes, energy gives,
It relieves, I by a wow redeems.

Invisible yet reachable a dream,
To the extreme, unsealed to I lean,
Idea brings feeling, feeling a deed,
To that created all, still this is creed.

Before I Flew Away

On road limit, in a music play,
Thousand miles away I sway,
Who thought life turns your way,
Suddenly night turns to a day.

Your secret lane I wish attain,
I'll not make that mistake again,
Where universe suddenly bent,
You came to hold out your hand.

That none understand, I trail,
Without a word casting a spell,
A way to I passage puncture,
And leave me without fracture.

You easily did surpass all this,
A better world for me yours is,
For this I came, above the blue,
For else just could never do.

Perfect when of you I'm singing,
When of you thinking, only being,
By it on the heavens terrace,
Perhaps once I saw you in Paris.

No you are from other dimension,
In sweet tension of your affection,
I as if on string it's come to glide,
To site tied, there is no other side,

From piano, grand play to spill,
As you come to take the wheel,
Demanding, chasing harmony,
Some flashes of unity, a decree.

With music in you, at a glance,
Where new life does commence,
It can't stop, somehow enwoven,
From here stolen by sovereign.

In cream fields story itself plays,
Now it is coming from all ways,
As if out of a painting you come,
Perfect number out a lottery dram.

Not a trick but a winning pick,
Strength to broken reality kick,
Though this game all bluffed,
And she from it I will distract.

This as portrait that a child read,
There was nothing else instead,
Just an outline on drawing paper,
That I strapped, as if a stapler.

Stuck in de ja vu with me and you,
Flowing above, else can never do,
I went deep and found so wild,
Truth compiled, beyond trialed.

A smile out of I always teasing,
This master at the art of easing,
This guy adored you, you rectify,
White you apply else does defy.

Where my wings you come to lift,
And let me there for moment drift,
Here I just wish to become a bird,
That can take me to your world.

As you appear, above a smear,
My wish was no longer here,
I don't want to come back to this,
Nothing here as you I did miss.

As a bird once leaving its cage,
Never turns, else it did engage,
It is instinct I guess, I confess,
Sky is only that I could caress.

Until then my song still shares,
That for tyranny of weak cares,
Here no home I could own,
You know I'll be there at dawn.

II

Your poise that comes to rejoice,
By this bride without a voice,
For this love now to please,
Nothing indeed difficult is.

Your beauty holding as treasure,
Of composes perfect measure,
Your advantage ample to tame,
Dying not alone, once you came.

Knowing just I wish not disagree,
Do I go or distance comes to me?
Both I guess, revelation power is,
It foundation of silence brings.

In some gentle restrain, a wonder,
It was vital to take our blunder,
Maybe you not grow old, rather,
But forever stay as chance other.

With you near, I as a giant here,
There was nothing that I fear,
Whatever wrong lives in a breeze,
My love was for none else but this.

Back and forth pacing I you see,
Yet still where I stopped for thee,
Far and wide touches this force,
Presence that is mine is yours.

That in I you invest, is the best,
That I one like you impressed,
Where I saw, reason for wow,
I carry you everywhere I go.

Pulling a tiny line on my palm,
By it destiny new is so calm,
There you thought I've dissolved,
Yet coming back rather resolved.

In you lean as by that I do mean,
This is not where I end but begin,
I pretended it could be anyhow,
Else was not thought until now.

Where does it go, dying to know?
I not live, if this chance I blow,
I know you I'll always adore,
You wore, that made I more.

Absorbed by a sky, shoulders rub,
Once a world off them I do shrug,
Let all be done before away we run,
Perhaps I could to your rescue come.

...

By You

There in silence we meet,
In some place God above lit,
Without a word you say hello,
Your allure I never did know.

Seeking that for I was meant,
Then in a flash I was content,
I was chasing something true,
I not know I was looking for you.

You there to be seat, so sweet,
And nothing this could beat,
Calling me on, to the down,
In which you wore the sun.

You are force that splendor rose,
I need simplicity you propose,
That's without guilt, or restraint,
All this, your effort cannot taint.

Plan laid, true reason to unhide,
That by you could atop storm ride,
That behind clouds seems to fade,
Yet forever so constant remained.

Stone cracks, I burn to confess,
Then indeed here left breathless,
My heart bursts, as you in lean,
I wanted just to breathe you in.

I want to be by you, we're same,
Of a sweet grape blood became,
As you come suddenly all to sum,
Beating heart strung to a drum.

In every beat, wanting to bust,
I wish this magic could last,
Falling to you, where you I take,
With all at stake, heart awake.

Out of a cage, as prison bars,
By written in cards of the stars,
To this I commit, you to meet,
Suddenly taking my heartbeat.

Given right to marvel a sight,
I was mightier then the night,
My love for you I need voice,
I doubt that there was a choice.

As you engage, to turn a page,
Blowing all to this set stage,
Smell of your hair knows,
Indeed, where my soul goes.

It does entice, only to suffice,
Although I had to think twice,
Before precious not quite alert,
Confusing surly, yet not a flirt.

I didn't know your will trace,
All the beauty of world replace,
I didn't know your ways,
Remain for all days.

Hanging on, for it feels forgone,
Undone, with you I wish go on,
Everything there I want to do,
That is what it's like to know you.

Where I stop to all small discuss,
When I let it all pass, there was us,
I wish full turn at thinking of this,
Caught, yet that me does please.

Rather then all here us faded,
I was that to heaven made it,
I that above cries had to rise,
Endless to revise, it never dies.

To other longing I did belong,
Finally, one that is not wrong,
Seeking only for this melody,
It was made by you and me.

Without you, just flouting lost,
Without you I was but a ghost,
All smoke for this fire I blew,
For you I wanted to been true.

As we ought to be together,
Light as feather, I you gather,
Inside a fire, now I believe,
Now I but in warmth of it live.

Your face that lives in vows,
For His eternal flow it knows,
In a home that to all belongs,
In it song for that heart longs.

Appreciation all to reimburse,
For this life that was a curse,
Interpretation crashes reason,
Description was but a prison.

With you I side, here I abide,
Although this I can't confide,
As for a moment to I you near,
World suddenly did disappear.

With eyes fixed on you, so clear,
In perfect still you I wish hear,
In a thought that not swirled,
I was sitting on top of a world.

Suspended by still in a song,
To one like you it did belong,
There this road you unbend,
Left to wonder of all ahead.

...

Island In The Sky

As in a dream, I cannot stay,
To another standpoint I sway,
To see I lay, to dream redeem,
To the outer rim I did beam.

Reminded you all come to show,
How I this deserve, I'll not know,
This keeps me, here found a flout,
This is the only real that I've got.

All the sudden silence magic is,
As in your eyes, heaven is,
Sweetness of a heart, you relate,
My nature, my faith, you radiate.

Love incarnated, of religion tale,
Suddenly I can tell, all is well,
It is in my blood, in every cell,
All that in I is great, you compel.

Tough it is here to any endear,
Then to love I speedily do steer,
Why you tried I'll never know,
Yet with you I only wish to go.

Just once He let you out the doors,
And on to my course, I was yours,
You as shrine of my belief,
That can take away all my grief.

Back in this life for brief moment,
By this building loves monument,
All you meant, solidifies this art,
Before to placeless heart does depart.

I could, admit to all so good,
If we could try again, I would,
We don't need fall from grace,
Where your eyes I embrace.

Coming my way, human indeed,
Of my breed, of holly creed,
It had to be as it only be must,
It had to be you that I trust.

To show you just won't let go,
It lingers in a way I not know,
By wonder to you I was lured,
You, unaffected by the world.

So mild, who are you child?
That as none smiled, I find,
As I fly to an island in a sky,
For I only you, for you but I.

You are wonder I need inspect,
Or just of sensation ornament?
In place of power finding a flower,
In all years final or but first hour.

You carry fragrance so light,
Breathing you in is delight,
Now as bug in your life I'd be,
Dancing, if you it made me see.

On switch I not go yet all in I sings,
You have me floating on strings,
Set on flight, to the left and right,
Taken from the night, by your sight.

You that from panic me steals,
Real that internal in I instills,
There I only wish to hang out,
If allowed, about you as a cloud.

Memory lives of an intension,
Of fascination, beyond ration,
With every step closer, I feel it,
Out of vortex, above hole we lit.

To the rest blind, I do realize,
That once on sun fixes its eyes,
I was there, almost in the clear,
When to you my sail did steer.

To heaven, moving on above,
Where only direction is love,
By this bond, tunnels unbound,
Feelings you bring are so sound.

Sweetness release to a breeze,
So journey I could pass with ease,
As if again yet it was never,
As endeavor searches for forever.

Until that was ours I enter realm,
Maybe then it will not overwhelm,
Lighthouse of your eye still beams,
Through streams, dark extremes.

Aim for where darkness never came,
It was not for broken and lame,
I hope once ceases your sigh,
For I knew not how to say goodbye.

...

To the Good Life

None can touch like you do,
None can instill that was true,
Here wondering what you do,
I don't enjoy this a way I used to.

Here no longer in attendance,
Else bears little resemblance,
In the end you keep my stare,
And nothing else did compare.

For faith exchanging this art,
You're sentiment of my heart,
Curious mind with it entwine,
For only yours is seeks design.

You wore a glory, easy I lured,
When too fast it all occurred,
I can't give up, still holding on,
I seem to be here yet I'm gone.

As I gear only for so clear,
That I can hear by another ear,
Always on that mission,
That seeks pure transmission.

You have all my attention,
Vision of you and I, an occasion,
Midnight magic for that I long,
A spectacle, inside a gipsy song.

We combine, you can be mine,
As if heaven, I saw the sublime,
In a moment tied then set free,
To wonder what we could be.

I that to this flame can turn,
Then for you watch me burn,
You that was slow to learn,
That this I can never off turn.

It didn't matter how far we are,
Or with what star you do par,
At a glance I feel your sense,
It is so intense, yet not dense.

Return, as knowing witness,
To but of us here now confess,
I needed to drop in your sight,
God I needed to make it right!

You were something so good,
In it I live by how you soothe,
You're keeping that I need give,
None else with it I still believe.

Distant fires some to befriend,
Hand in hand our ways mend,
All for you I keep, out a parlor,
You are the color of my valor.

With a whisper of silence this,
That rip all His again to peace,
Shrinking universe until effected,
Until again we are connected.

Through the trees, obscurities,
Cracking all are, by impurities,
Not in love, I you see is not here,
Until to unforeseen I do steer.

Letting it all pass, as in a flash,
And you gets me out of a crash,
For all else we do, will expire,
You'll not keep down this fire.

Your eyes, caressing me since,
With glimpse it did convince,
By you from it all I sling,
I am a glimmer that you fling.

Taking me where blazing I'd be,
Where I sweat, where I'm free,
All else shakes, by that in trawl,
With awesome through it all.

Possessed by only your rest,
Pressed only to get to your crest,
What are my hands to now do,
If they are not reaching to you?

Love, death, what are you about?
As long as here, I was never out,
In a variation, transformation,
It revitalizes it resets, creation.

No more and no less than me,
By you, from the world free,
With a wish world mine garnish,
And just as you came, vanish.

...

Here and There

Once with you I was eye to eye,
Now to world I bid goodbye,
I had to keep you by my side,
Watch else in every way slide.

Sure you've made many wait,
For them to reveal their faith,
Perhaps it is still not too late,
To prepare for only that's great.

To speak of this after the years,
And with smile replace the tears,
Watching as pass all so oblique,
In them you are only unique.

Hoping in this again to engage,
Hoping you did not change,
Hoping nothing real ever died,
Only denied is that well lied.

I made you shot at I yet alive,
Now one is hill for that I thrive,
You that I had to leave behind,
I'm so sorry, all made me blind.

Yet I can't forget, built into it,
Not so light, return the sweet,
Spreading hands, it's all there,
You burn through, with care.

You I not know, I wish to be,
Amazing, awesome and free,
I am addicted to you,
With you all I still want to do.

From now on I'll do right,
For nothing but of you sight,
I not pulsate, I am game,
Always yet never the same.

Always more, I did not know,
You take me fast into the slow,
Where we go, journey is Him,
Travelling yet static as you in lean.

My way all of it I had to do,
Yet always knew, yours was true,
Showing my love is not in vain,
You I not attain, nor over reign.

I just want little bit of your time,
You are God's drop of sublime,
As bear I seek honey you store,
High and wide, in search for more.

II

Every wish here from I taken,
Somehow better yet awaken,
When life fury pain but deals,
You give that defiant joy feels.

This was not all, as if you said,
That it turned out to be, I'm glad,
You come all of this instead,
You they assign as wish I not had.

That lost awoke, then so shocked,
My feet in cold water soaked,
Mystery untwine, back in line,
When checking in on I, the divine.

You put it all to perspective,
You make it most affective,
You give that I do remember,
All you do stays with I forever.

By her lives my will, my might,
In a snap taking away the night,
Behind a curtain of knowing not,
Universes secret I enter plot.

Thought such could be not,
Yet it was all that be ought,
Attention I find, recognition,
I guess I needed a distinction.

I had my doubts, can't you see?
Thinking what you want with me,
Now seeking in this life or next,
For she so simple, for I perplexed.

Leave all behind, to a flaw bind,
By it I seem to other assigned,
By secret language, better yet,
By a smile we communicate.

So still here to get a better look,
Although a moment is all it took,
I wish you can see, how fair,
A care so rare that it did declare.

I wish not leave, nor for it plead,
Without replacement, I proceed,
With us, there was no giving up,
Us, they were not going to stop.

So I not leave, they are unwell,
On you I bail to of you but tell,
I fly in or did space sink in,
I can't say where I've been.

Here holding back on a fact,
Realm is for I to see, not act,
For us to protect, at any rate,
Faith, only for that could wait.

Relationships, to a heart grip,
Little bit I see to a bone strip,
To find you fine, in some design,
That for moment us did align.

Not to be tried, where I can hide,
To all this some other side,
Blowing my cover does a tide,
Before leap from there, a guide.

I knew not love, then I find bliss,
Then I find you, and none else is,
Perhaps it had to be only this,
I forever waited for your kiss.

Moment Not Lost

Life into moments few compiles,
I seek far and wide, for miles,
For moment law accepted I too,
That you do, gets me through.

For a moment there was a way,
You I remember, not on my way,
Closer then close, where we shine,
It was so easy, it was sublime.

I want to stop, eyes on you lock,
Wreck out of my body you rock,
I not thought this can be true,
I never thought this you can do.

As if imposed by all exposed,
It must be love, you proposed,
As you move towards me,
I didn't have to do, but only be.

In nakedness of moment bind,
That I now sketch in my mind,
I don't have to on else rely,
By now thought how to fly.

To know you, eternity required,
Yet in a moment all transpired,
It seems unfair, quick you seek,
And I that just could not speak.

On what events heart depends?
Who you sends aware it ends?
Spring starts then quickly stops,
I not fly as you from sight elope.

Quiet as if my dream you do bless,
I breathless, I confess of less,
Frozen with fear I disappear,
And you clear, and you so dear.

II

Certain it's a dream yet it not is,
Else fails to compare, I want this,
I don't know yet there with me,
Perhaps we're with who we be.

Calling me to become curious,
And I imperious, so serious,
This could again become me,
This was I once you I did see.

Wisdom not meant to acquire,
Only as a youth made to enquire,
As to miserable turns our ration,
All we're allowed is to question.

Child that from other parent took,
See how in wonder you do look,
You're everywhere, it's so clear,
Yet here to one other not near.

All too used to having me around,
To change of mind all are allowed,
Punished for this, back in a room,
Available was small, it was doom.

For all false I came to assume,
Then a spark of light did loom,
For me here you come to pause,
It not goes with that they propose.

By resolve chains I come to crack,
Then by doubt, here I was back,
In a mistake I placed affection,
You not resemble such a fraction.

Still I had all that is this freedom,
Yet that I want yours is kingdom,
Here with distressed, in a debris,
I come to be that was never me.

Wallow, for I could not follow,
Left in this place full of sorrow,
I can't complain, indeed stained,
And you wore heart that reigned.

Down to me by all that was we,
Good we did see, yet such not be,
With stands theirs this to replace,
Shoes for it better I need to lace.

To win you, this I had to lose,
There was a choice once I refuse,
You to write off was too tough,
You that called my all in a bluff.

III

There we meet, with all at stake,
No longer I wish to from it awake,
Intermission, for this proposition,
And for all my indecision a vision.

Is easier made to again now wait?
And lose faith in this here debate,
Just living for I and you someday,
Where in night I found sunny day.

Someday may happen whenever,
Now quite prepared for forever,
I was there, where you're free,
For a moment only I was me.

Now memory I want to stretch,
For it none could ever match,
Your thrill simply longer lasted,
By now none could surpassed it.

Unknowing in a public discretion,
That tired made my impression,
Yes, I wanted to jump the gun,
Yet without you to nowhere I run.

Drawing out all those blanks,
Far away banks this outranks,
I not have to understand this,
Led to outer edges, it simple is.

One more time brought down,
Renown, here to burn this town,
As my betrayal was unforgiven,
Young gun, blowing else to oblivion.

When proof I do seek, you I met,
In this lot where rhythm I forget,
Out of a mode, by God brought,
An oath made in blood.

As to your glory heart slips,
With marrow a tongue drips,
Once out of their dimension,
Giant is intension I mention.

As you reach in, all to amplify,
Alive, again coming to mystify,
Story new itself comes to piece,
Every word is bond, else nothing is.

IV

Purest that I disarms, alarms,
Until in arms of that not harms,
I that with your heart spared,
Hurt myself by making it hard.

For else made me raise guard,
Nose to nose, in show I stared,
By fighting thee, I fought me,
Pieces there fell off, I not see.

I see by shooting you, I shot me,
One without other cannot be,
And I fell with their mistakes,
Convictions theirs tired takes.

One I not meant to duel,
Exhausting here is so cruel,
Feeling on I stamp, none dent,
For I know not what you meant.

There all wild with a sensation,
Turns intension to tragic occasion,
That you taken, I you do outrun,
Still hoping it's not a final plan.

How do I leave this perfection?
This affection, strange selection,
Tell me please; off all this easy,
For nothing there I dare to miss.

Here, fight is not done I realize,
By it friend I didn't recognize,
I was there only because of you,
And better was all that you do.

By that still stands to again I call,
Pulling my up amongst all,
I didn't want to do this anymore,
I was tired, my body is sore.

I can with you, here I not belong,
For that somewhere I travel long,
Looked hard through the prism,
Else seems not enough a reason.

That here is fact they not except,
Anyhow all else I'll easily forget,
Praise was else, in this peace,
My prayer, nothing but for you is.

To right make all gone so wrong,
To your song I come to belong,
Given to all they can understand,
And you were for that too grand.

Path To Unknown

They will never take us again,
Here, nothing to gain but strain,
Endless on caravel dogs barked,
Then you spark road unmarked.

For a fraction, main attraction,
Better then I hold, perfect distraction,
Do I live up to it, you give a clue,
Nothing this was, without you.

Wondering if you'd stay a little,
For you are my favorite riddle,
Winds in I tell where you are,
As I seek for my shooting star.

Of this love secret guardian,
In space a lighthouse, a bastion,
Only you give beckon, a sight,
That gets me through the night.

Brilliant to my path comes tied,
Spanning ways to another side,
I rise on a tide that let me slide,
Through all with you combined.

Above all forms uncontrolled,
Holding out for story not told,
Gathering strength to reunite,
You are only way for I so right.

I wanted to stay just a while,
I must say, I love your style,
Out of prison of partial season,
For all this, you are a reason.

To heart blind, finding compass,
As destination I comes to pass,
As all here bleat, except but few,
None realize that I do, but you.

Every mood they wish overturn,
In their misfortune firm, so stern,
That sweetest memory ought be,
Devil in me shell turns to misery.

More then this, in sign of divine,
Smile for I was yours and you mine,
In other life you wouldn't get away,
Yet aware here you could not stay.

White trail indents all I mention,
To their pleasure turn attention,
Great so quickly comes to end,
Now that you are here I pretend.

Unaware here brought to lose,
For all I they'll come to accuse,
By all shots I they not missed,
No more on love such I persist.

What's the use that far I made it,
When they wanted us separated,
With the ill-fated I not related,
They imitation but exaggerated.

I had intimate with which to meet,
Path of star dust leave her feet,
So this is for when we do meet,
Fleet commit and escape this defeat.

My soul to keep, here I cannot be,
Required there, needed by she,
Not enough to but state the fact,
Now time to upon it act.

Dream by reality I need adopt,
By none but you indeed stopped,
To be gone, where you went on,
Where only came that flown.

II

I can cope as you throw a rope,
From a top, entwined in hope,
I didn't believe in that is we,
But you did believe in me.

I turns I need that I do reject,
This was a story of our neglect,
Not for just me, but all of you,
Treatment of all we not knew.

Chowing shit for that we yearn,
Nothing else us does concern,
Without intent to satisfy phase,
I do raze, triviality to amaze.

Courage I'll find, you to lose,
This is not that I'd ever chose,
If I was just in army of plain,
This privilege I'd never gain.

Given time, years will go by,
To with you try, joy rectify,
To contemplate deed irate,
That unknown easily rate.

Since I only speak of a miracle,
By feather yours made lyrical,
Yet a haze changed their face,
So I wish at you they now gaze.

Dismal rout lives in their doubt,
Intelligence to it they but mount,
You arrive to keep I alive,
To purpose give to this drive.

You I adored, upon sight,
For us I now needed to fight,
That strongest string in knit,
As only that made me commit.

In mass disorientation I suffer,
For fair dealing you He'll offer,
Other I, without that you give,
Life without you I does deceive.

III

In place double standards kills,
Where fleeing soul only heels,
Going on as so is love strange,
A moment nothing can change.

So little is left that meant a lot,
Then the one I never forgot,
There was nothing to add on,
Else gone, for all I've won.

You are truth in my romance,
I had to get me over the fence,
When I don't know what to do,
It's OK, for I was there for you.

All they will twist by thought,
Then it be that become ought,
What reason for this we needed,
The root of it all shallow seeded.

Just when I think I'm losing you,
You come back even more true,
To put it all back to perspective,
In this you are so effective.

Now for else I bag forgiveness,
Yet to it they never do confess,
Disgraced by words misplaced,
By decisions made there erased.

On it they rely and for it die,
I was that understood why,
Darkness ran through and through,
Too many such I here knew.

As here love and hate entwined,
One moment other may unbind,
Fool is not troubled by their claim,
Then you came for me again.

To end debate, with you, so true,
Overturned can be all but not you,
As a Director sets a scene for we,
And angel in flash sets by me.

That blows my mind here assign,
Hoping to get I over a finish line,
I need to go, to for heaven pack,
To witness when you come back.

It's time to serve, souls to save,
By that in heart you engrave,
Time to behave, on else not bet,
But that set on a mountain flat.

Saving the best for another day,
I now seek where so it may stay,
Knowing there was still a way,
Out of where beast does prey.

For else just not matters to me,
I'm not in it, if you cannot be,
So I go on, perhaps not so far,
From that star where you are.

I just had to think about you,
And the things we could do,
It was new of that I hold sight,
She lives, it is great, it is right.

Worried I get, by all unpleased,
Strangely all troubles you eased,
There carried away by so fitting,
My heart has a face, uplifting.

Wish You Fulfill

I lived to find what I die for,
Stretching ways to see more,
Out there, farther then a star,
I crossed the lines, I went far.

I ventured, to find my rest,
Somewhere a top the crest,
For glimpse of you, sky fell,
that you are I now can tell.

Wondering is it you I can love,
You show up and it is enough,
Outdone by that you can do,
Do I now know better, how to?

I did it for me, from you I broke,
As here only pain we do evoke,
Yet when I stop to on press,
I confess, moment I cannot pass.

The world keeps on dealing,
Yet I can't let go of a feeling,
This was that needs not change,
Although friendship so strange.

You had for I another plan,
As only that can be, for I come,
Bringing back a day, you may,
All there was now is your way.

When all are gone, you nurture,
By you I go on, you are future,
Memory that saves, it engraves,
Leaving all that but misbehaves.

To love now meant to be alone,
You are only I not overthrown,
Packing old life, that I've been,
For a peace of mind, for serine.

In state novel pain comes gone,
And you're only I call my own,
Heart I instill, for that it lives,
That smile yours never leaves.

Often I thought to be the only,
Then you a bit further call me,
Now I want to, for that is us,
For it miles I will need to pass.

To wish fulfill, no more or less,
To it life did compress, seamless,
Around it to domain construct,
None touch, by Lord kept in tacked.

This was where I wish to be,
Please leave a light out for me,
Fire a flare, when all's a snare,
I don't know when or where,

When caught in this tempest,
Perhaps best indeed came last,
Come, river drop, a water fall,
Seeking an ocean of my soul.

...

Loves Secret Spells

It seems too far you never are,
With my dream you do spar,
From a hand you swiftly slip,
Only to my pillow now grip.

That harmonies accord awaits,
A tone that to you resonates,
In my mind eternal you spin,
As ballerina here never unseen.

As fall leaves gates I trespass,
All I did surpass, to get to us,
In this openness, you come bare,
You I dare to that I wish declare.

As all else simple becomes gone,
To bring true tone, all postpone,
All clocks are melting, bending,
Signal sending, it is unending.

Calling, it turns to be the only,
Praying, all I needed was holly,
Now all I wish to think about,
Is how free need make it out.

I want this to in sink, by time,
When our ways did entwine,
There you gave me something,
It was the only of that I sing.

Here I wish linger, heaven rings,
Taking me into your dreams,
Without you, I fly off the rail,
Without that on I places a spell.

I needed this, I this redeems,
Up to you it all is, or it seems,
Too absorbed in place I play,
I didn't think there was a way.

Flying through, to on you trip,
One time I wish still keep, I slip,
Springing wide, I didn't abide,
I didn't want to be here tied.

Not knowing there is no side,
Without you there I beside,
Of all I consist, to all I did enlist,
For I never knew you do exist.

To them, strange birds we are,
From afar, without their scar,
As I flow through, I catch you,
Now content to follow, as I do.

Spreading my arms, as if a star,
My love nested in a place afar,
Lifted to a life by that I sight,
By feather I write of its delight.

I that swallowed distance empty,
And made it to the land of plenty,
You want to flee, then wait for me,
Somehow that happened with me.

II

Out of a cold, in deep you I hold,
Unknown story you there unfold,
In I, you were no longer gone,
Possible, I ought to have known.

At least picture with me I took,
You for who everywhere I look,
Stretched to a glory farfetched,
Unmatched you to I attached.

None but you that further goes,
Of my smile a reason knows,
As fantasy, ecstasy, it assures,
It pours, on spurs, in I endures.

I burst, towards that was first,
Into all that can't be rehearsed,
This story here I had outdone,
And you second cannot come.

Endless seems a space inside,
You can outdo all I to else tied,
As Saturday morning comes,
And out of town a heart runs.

Of a marvel I wish make sense,
Immense to song try condense,
At the bottom of I there is you,
When all go, you come through.

I can't tell, silence is better,
For I never knew, until later,
Without you, it didn't matter,
When finally, you did enter.

As a dream comes to materialize,
I could not your wonder size,
That I hit the top, that I had it all,
By you, stone world you stole.

Where head drops, as we collide,
You I searched for far and wide,
Yet I never knew, that can be,
I came up here, only to you see.

As a flatland all does unbend,
To attend that not understand,
I can't get higher, confused, frozen,
That I cannot refuse, I has chosen.

More certain then I, in a field,
Or seeking all in concealed,
This flame, entangles in design,
More then a lifetime to assign.

III

Ungrateful for that wonder is,
I dismiss that I'll come to kiss,
Although important, smitten,
Yet a story ought to be written.

Between nothing and something,
In a ring, to time still dangling,
Once I travel above, past this hill,
It is hard to instill, that His is will.

Time turns to something we do,
And nothing else I can look to,
Confused when left by myself,
Then to I sent is the other half.

Again insane is to this explain,
Where there is all I wish to gain,
There I indeed speak not ought,
For you knew all that I thought.

I guess you've been around,
Just as I to you strangely bound,
Unwinding from I secret pledge,
Taking me away from the ledge.

Against winds, I need you for that,
This is over my head, but I love it,
I don't know what, gap you'll fill,
Above, us I've seen, it was so real.

Since I can't stop, let's make it true,
I had to get to just me and you,
Vertigo their I could never take,
I needed one like you to escape.

You had me before I can say hey,
From there I wish go your way,
Of departure from all fright,
Overwhelmed is by your delight.

You stood for all that be should,
For all I ever hoped that I could,
I need that amaze, then you blaze,
Once He comes to I raise, to praise.

To get to you there is a secret plot,
Where all I want, right on the spot,
Point distance with you to combine,
The only so fine, I could make mine.

Connecting dots, adding dimension,
Sanction impression I need mention,
Meaning to I may come, someday,
World create, where you can stay.

As only one team unbeatable is,
I'll attempt that both can please,
Eager as here I try set a right tone,
Even more, when from here gone.

...

That Made It

On scripts little raft far gone,
I wondered out of here all alone,
Maybe to found secret way in,
Where a cry has never been.

Doors that hold you outside,
A moment for I come to slide,
I swam up, from this death,
To see for you I held my breath.

Out the dark you I'll find,
You that for us still tried,
Though mad man from all ran,
You will do all that you can.

Only now I can clearly see,
This was how it ought to be,
Without you to away steer,
I'd here simply disappear.

Instead a world this faded,
And you and I there made it,
Now on new trail, heart bails,
I on path to something else.

Once all I refused, left confused,
By incredibility some amused,
World was not enough for me,
It was never free to just let us be.

There you, where it became so,
This is where I want to go,
I had to find my peace of mind,
You tickled me out, to unbind.

As you come in wondering,
That I ought to work on bring,
You are that made it through,
You endure; of else unsure.

None loves me better, it's true,
Oh, how I love all you do,
Up the stairway, to the blue,
Nothing about this I can do.

I need you, so now I'll hush,
You leave in dust my rush,
I'll be quiet, yours is final say,
So that you can all you may.

By you, words flee from my chest,
Above clouds to build our nest,
No longer changing my mind,
Address you keep, I need find.

As open sky my eyes now are,
To calm elevating a bar, so far,
Way back find as does a dove,
To where lives love, only love.

II

On clovers jumping around,
Then one like you I found,
And nowhere else I can turn,
To you I only wish return.

There I wish spent my days,
You amaze in so many ways,
To legend of my own in a snap,
All did stop, time creates a gap.

Run with you I wish to make,
As clouds break, for heaven's sake,
I want to know all about you,
Where are you, what do you do?

Too high made by the surprise,
By it too flattened to improvise,
Without knowing one other,
Perhaps all is prospect rather.

I can't remain without wrong,
Nor could you come along,
Out of time, you to discover,
Indeed, it was still not over.

You are of that I hold a sight,
Forever more than just alright,
Somehow bursting with flavor,
Turns out to be my savior.

From this alliance wide eyed,
I wish to hide yet strangely tied,
By wore better, you only matter,
Since moment my life you enter.

Perhaps return will gentle glare,
When I made stick that I declare,
Maybe one other we again find,
Before I is life I can't leave behind.

I not know if this love ends in glee,
Always in I hidden will be as Italy,
In it filled with peculiar romance,
From dark ages raises renaissance.

Stuck as me, as Gregory to adore, ¹
Perhaps I as he thought there is more,
By what obligation, choice separated?
Perhaps we through a blue made it.

¹ Gregory Pack in Roman holiday

Through The Blue

Once I walked on troubled waters,
You get me when time all falters,
Time in between, by you made easy,
From that I've been, to that I'll be.

Above world insane you reign,
That never conquered its blame,
Before you, not means I'm yours,
You are source without remorse.

I was no more, but hidden norm,
I was but a warning of the storm,
Though not strong to withstand,
By all that of I took command.

Then you, as perfect intrusion,
Bearing some better version,
That road steers out of spheres,
And leaves I spooked for years.

What am I to of you make?
You give more then I can take,
From where did you appear?
What are you doing out here?

To do that only you can do,
That I never knew, here I knew,
Where upon you I stumble,
I could get you into trouble.

I don't want to run this time,
I'm tired, still same is our crime,
I wish not with they entwine,
By it this heart was not mine.

Here a word nothing meant,
Until came that is significant,
There was nothing else to know,
Now I live by that you show.

For fighting I no longer yearn,
To white heat iron you do turn,
I just wanted with you to burn,
Else I dropped without concern.

I don't wish know their games,
Tired of hate that wrong blames,
I can't take any more pain,
That us to same comes to chain.

You wore the only thunder,
That ground shake me under,
When out their circle I you lead,
Thread shows life other instead.

Our story spinning in my head,
From every angle it so well read,
I try release, yet it will not cease,
Without your peace, nothing is!

Not to be fool that wrong messes,
I broke you down to little pieces,
As every eases, still it pleases,
Instead to dismiss, more kisses.

So of it was you, some was me,
From afar, unfinished symphony,
Left here in tuned, to intrude,
On passion that so does soothe,

Floating into I as so was danger,
Because I to me was a stranger,
Do I know you from a song?
As all prior becomes so wrong.

For this I'm still not forgiven,
Without you I had to go on living,
I guess just lost here with you,
And nothing else I'd rather do.

Of a world resolve I can't solve,
So instead around you I revolve,
Your music box, to sleep I rocks,
Living by stroke of fleeing flocks.

Still looking for your face in space,
Seamless grace, eyes that embrace,
To across my path again pass,
And every no turn into a yes.

Giving all to catch up to you,
Though faster than any I knew,
Never mentioned here I attend,
So simple, that none could bend.

As high fliers that do go around,
Sometimes come down to astound,
Here and there, for I to in drink,
There was she, without a blink.

In spark that illuminates the dark,
Since then just waiting for a mark,
Order of stars, resemble her eyes,
Universe, by her pupil is sized.

Jumping high to see you flee,
Glimpse of infinite universe I see,
With my head stretching about,
I made it out, beyond all doubt.

There for a moment stood intent,
All it meant, by you significant,
She enduring wishes moves,
In the only place, I still assures.

As feelings us leave or take,
Inside unshaken, rest you break,
When unbalanced, in this blue,
I was flouting as I used to do.

Summoned by instance in tacked,
Lead through dark trails unmarked,
From where did you here come?
Amidst this night, bringing a sun.

II

Million faces flip inside a film,
Time passing chances made slim,
That you and I again could begin,
Indeed, nothing since has been.

Only you charmingly convey,
Into the array of that be may,
When all I wish to blow away,
Only you can sway me to stay.

To search through and thought,
The skies gray and blue for you,
To take star dust of your wings,
This butterfly to you brings.

An angel that for silence craves,
All I afraid, still misbehaves,
At least I can say to world fake,
You are something they can't take.

From where you came, again?
After these long days of rain,
How hard was to search in vain?
I have no way to explain.

Does your song my heart sings?
You that spring in January brings,
Could it take but one look,
Could it be that it is all it took?

Through thousands on this curse,
Trying to make out a smile yours,
Perhaps this more beautiful is,
From space it indication gives.

By one look, a shot, you reign,
As an alcoholic, hooked again,
Out of all, not so ease is to dance,
Words overcomes but a glance.

When perfection attains its aim,
Game no longer looks the same,
Yet far from such indeed was I,
To think no longer I need to try.

You are out of body experience,
Yes, immense in an instance,
Bight your finger, I ought to see,
If indeed you are made of candy.

When so restless, unnatural,
You for me comes, actual,
What do they call you, Always?
For such you do make a case.

In sky enwrapped, passing strife,
For a split second, another life,
It was not hard to make you this,
I beg your pardon, maybe it is.

For long I can't recall your face,
Yet remains your poise, grace,
That from dust I shell elevate,
Without a foul, yours is state.

You as hope that not falls with me,
You He brought you for I to see,
Not belonging to merely me,
To let you be I had to set you free.

You, of another are thought,
So I be with she, and still free,
You look at I, as so abundant,
I stood in revelation, stagnant.

As lethargy takes over a theme,
When I lost sight of my dream,
As sun by its closeness did stun,
Then gone, by all I've done.

Thought impossible, now declare,
Of most essential, too late aware,
Closeness such, unlived I elude,
Instant ends too soon, our mood.

To stand with you the way I do,
Perhaps incredible was to you,
You in a grass, none in our way,
I, here flouting on a day's ray.

Now if I can't hold on, I hold on,
Before I know all of it, she is gone,
Made to keep my eyes on a price,
I rise from demise to sheer surprise.

Embracing a child, to it flown,
On its way to a humble throne,
From a courtyard of innocence,
Unaware of a journey immense.

As the light from which taken,
Becomes in us again awaken,
For I to revise, she, so intense,
Burning with a hidden sense.

As all discrete before I appeared,
Your kiss my chest concealed,
All distinct disappears to she,
By that I thought can't be, free.

Yours are my words that entice,
Yours are my deeds that suffice,
You with death not compromise,
Coming of age, appetite for wise.

Alone in a world not meant to be,
Enough was but you and me,
Your love just cannot compare,
Fairness awesome, to it I swear.

All I can remember about she,
Is that she returns a smile to me,
While your kiss there is sealed,
From a world it rests concealed.

To that I cannot resist, I owe all,
Touched by that holds the soul,
Where spirit leans out my chest,
As I speak of that loves me best.

Gratitude

Long ago destroyed I'd be,
If I didn't have you with me,
Amidst ruin, in every decree,
You somehow didn't forget me.

Yet by all in fair review I off threw,
Was why you love me as you do,
They are killing me, you can see,
In a smile and a tear, we one be.

Strange connection, God enlaced,
Only one I could've ever praised,
I close my eyes to see your face,
All else it easily comes to erase.

All I once wanted, I do dismiss,
Yet there is no way around this,
Why I need love, you employ?
It was merely my life's one joy.

Their insanity mine outshined,
All I gave, still they're deprived,
Then you to the scene arrived,
To find I, as they contrived.

As all artificial is made official,
And I stuck on stage initial,
I know my wish to go is real,
Yet I moved to the same still!

My mind gone, I lost flavor,
Here caught for such behavior,
I did not want this feeling flat,
That again you came to upset.

This was justice, for it glad,
I never know it'll hurt so bad,
You're all my pain and my joy,
One out of two in I is a decoy.

Against me, I decided to stay,
Yet here only to recall the day,
Now still here by that switch,
Until I learn which is which.

Today all that we be ought,
Yet tomorrow we wore not,
Secret of a moment life seeks,
To see this, nothing eternal is.

For us there was one way,
For else done, a price to pay,
By no other law I lived by,
Although you will again try.

Now I know which line to cut,
Now that nothing is all I've got,
Stuck by all here made hollow,
Endless repeat to that not follow.

You could take away this pain,
To you nothing I need explain,
Yet somehow finding the irate,
You from they I not differentiate.

This was just too tired to see,
All done was too much for me,
I made it to that deck and back.
I need stand, not but understand!

Upon it decide in a split second,
What of you I now reckoned,
As in the dark on I you bask,
You that never wore a mask.

For that comes last here I found,
It is profound, in time unbound,
A noble, tender mood inserts,
It meant much more than words.

II

I never considered how much,
Could indeed mean your touch,
When in defeat, you a world lit,
By your creed, lifted from deceit.

As you came here taking aim,
When same as them I became,
A stranger, too afraid to believe,
To close a deal, you He'll give.

When I ran away, I could not bare,
On a way dusty rising up a flare,
There only for me, clear to see,
You were heaven to me.

Within I now forever seeded,
If that was a plan, you succeeded,
In that moment our eyes met,
All paths come reset to only that.

I guess once down for whatever,
This time I'm sure to remember,
Suddenly there was no other way,
Living without you is price I pay.

For unwise, sight to now realize,
For unmoved now a heart cries,
After all the lies in our lives,
All in their demise you not denies.

It is not a need that you give,
Yet without it, I wish not live,
Free will applies, strange ties,
As arrives that all does resize.

Although I wish for it grieve,
I know all I need is to believe,
Packing for place without roads,
With odds to be amongst Gods.

Rest I need not keep, losing grip,
For precious jam digging so deep,
Shining from depth by such glow,
Hidden is all soul wants to know.

I never thought we could meet,
Then down I land on my feet,
While all around body twirled,
As owl keep my head unmoved.

Else was but this living fence,
On my way to love immense,
As you I once thought all is this,
By the other side all changing is.

Now all too sure I want more,
Best still awaited in an encore,
I don't know any accept for I,
That us a final version does tie.

You forever I not wish to miss,
At peace when you're at ease,
Of yours love I need comprise,
With only you from this I rise.

Elect

As conductor lift an arm for else,
Of a story it tells, that us not fails,
I needed precision, a reason why,
I needed that I just cannot deny.

Perhaps I only cared to be ready,
So carefully I listen, until steady,
All takes me nowhere with you,
Before you, I know not what to do.

This army in I, had to turn to one,
Now I know that you are gone,
Disappointed in I too, it's pathetic,
Their belief turned I to a heretic.

I wish He could let me love you,
Yet here of love nothing I knew,
Years to subdue, I pass in review,
Until the why comes to full view.

For reasons why, all is put aside,
So that cuts not harden our pride,
None meant to leave I in longing,
Although to else I was belonging.

By as else I thought to adore,
You I somehow come to ignore,
The rephrase came a little late,
When I hesitate, will you restate.

For best I never knew what is,
I didn't know it can ever be this,
Then up where, we are only real,
Where nothing we can conceal.

All such a small price for you is,
Though I can still lose you to this,
Once old-fashioned in my way,
I cared what people would say.

Now I wish hold your hand,
Now I want you to understand,
You showed it is never too late,
And all I had to do is but wait.

I can be belt around your waist,
Or string around your leg laced,
Perhaps some Russian hound,
Anything to be you around.

Yet I need go, so I seek to forget,
Yet you will not allow me that,
I needed you to do that is wrong,
And you wish that I be strong.

II

Indecent I propose, to you disown,
Yet you won, now all I wish atone,
Did you so right have to be?
And make all this so hard for me.

All this rubbish I had to submit,
For somehow to it I did commit,
Somehow an easy fit, in a beat,
Yet none knew I as my taboo sweet.

Now that love I came to change,
To them all I became so strange,
Yes, I lost all this for it to suffice,
Yet it never felt like a sacrifice.

Though replaced was my taste,
Haste could still lead I to waste,
Slave yours, by it all comes still,
Until God coming in, I can feel.

Before such defeat, I only kneel,
Believe, for no other does heal,
Only His acceptance is consent,
Else before I bent and unbent.

I did consent to but their spam,
Then loved by she, for that I am,
Love that does overwhelmed,
And all else seems as damned.

She is not keeps by those rules,
That but regular here do girls,
Doing our thing easy was not,
Yet I know it's only that be ought.

Thought to be doing something,
Yet to a scene dead I did cling,
Yet you're that here not exists,
Only in thought idea enlists.

Leaving a choice, inside a shade,
That somberly once we made,
All was impossible and brief,
Only because there is no belief.

Without faith, all lead to a fall,
For this, we had nothing at all,
Imitating, to see if it's irritating,
To a nonsense of it all relating.

Thrown down, without a touch,
None but me I can blame for such,
As giant wing back down I slaps,
Through the gaps, show it wraps.

Deciding on that I not decide,
This time I'll learn to abide,
Carrying my cross as if to it tied,
Awaits she with arms open wide.

Letting it be, none is right but she,
You only be only that sets me free,
On no other could I ever insist,
To no other will, I could enlist.

III

All here and there get caught,
I could not be that I was not,
I could fool myself, but not you,
For you, I had to break through.

A dream near stood, ever so clear,
For thinking it's so it'll disappear,
It's hard to accept, for us it is thus,
Now as quiet as I can to it pass.

Impatience end it on wrong note,
When I was brought by secret vote,
Exposing we wore not that far,
From being in His show a star.

I didn't know what, nor where,
Silver lining lost from here to there,
Button that to I does tie, for luck,
Back to protect a heart they lack.

As invisible factor opens doors,
And so suddenly I was yours,
If you wish hear, I'll confess,
Of my pursuit to happiness.

All I did for me, will not do,
In a moment this I not knew,
To for incredible be fit, I live,
Indeed, only she I need believe.

I love you more than I know,
I'm not letting this feeling go,
A light to darkness dismiss,
Inspire a stage beyond this.

Don't let me be anything else,
That defeat of I here entails,
Hoping to leap, on amazing trip,
On some path where you sleep.

Yet by morning I seem gone,
Yet made for I to beyond span,
As so perfect inserted is effect,
That I try yet I can't neglect.

IV

As off a throw all I ever knew,
Came instead all I'd rather do,
This rules I need not to survive,
As angel to a scene does arrive.

Blasting truth, on I it does slam,
To rip all off, naked you come,
When too far to farce I strayed,
An exception for I you made.

How delightful you are prelude,
That has me thinking all we could,
Epiphany, discovery of that is good,
It so did soothe, it all withstood.

In love with life as you in I allow,
You live now under a lifted brow,
That you do, without a word,
Endless through mind toured.

Less and less here I do attend,
Intent some other more meant,
In tango strangely entangled,
Stretch where you spangled.

All that my life prior has been,
Is but a moment before serine,
Else, empty aptitude of breath,
Previous all marked for death.

All they proposed by posts,
Without oaths are only ghosts,
On these days blowing whistle,
You that amounted to a missile.

You not survive, you are so alive,
As that for I waited to arrive,
Looking for those few resolved,
When in life heaven got involved.

As if we were one, my friend,
To each other extending hand,
I can't believe what I'm seeing,
For this moment I was living.

As then I was pulled from you,
Now you are all I care pursue,
Now thousand stars lit lanes,
Through unmarked terrains.

Springing, I can't let you go,
For I needed to let you know,
Of a feeling that knows no end,
For it none could comprehend.

That I can never give you up,
Looking for a way out a trap,
As before I you stood stunning,
I forgot where I was running.

To upon you come was a plan,
All else I've already done,
Lost in this dimension distant,
That blessing found instant.

V

Now tearing dark, by affection,
In all directions but distraction,
With that I wish never to stop,
All debris I shake, then elope.

To be reborn, without disguise,
In surprise that is you to size,
Story only with your love goes,
And nothing else is to propose.

Exception made, causing rapture,
That all though does capture,
Only together we know how,
When such He comes to allow.

Love leads, smile after all this,
That us together could piece,
Despite chains, without fear,
I no longer want to be here.

Only wanting to get up you near,
And steer to where all is so clear,
Where soothing become verses,
Meant to span across universes.

Under the star blankets to dip,
Into kisses that for I you keep,
I tripped, somewhere so deep,
Areas sweep, for I to fall asleep.

On that hill atop a hill I raised,
Where none I further chased,
Beyond the end, you appear,
And I drop all my gear.

Plummeting upon your deck,
And there was no going back,
Stretching from here to forever,
And your signal none can sever.

As it outdates all the debates,
Only remains that resonates,
Coming from every way, essence,
Stretches my arms in acceptance.

I can tell you what I've found,
But don't try turn me around,
This may just your life change,
And of all expand the range.

What it's for, where has it been?
As from distance you lean in,
It's not that you can ever solve,
In secret relation it gives resolve.

Rises above convicts' conflict,
That world upon us did inflict,
World staples on I label decadent,
And she looked at I as if brilliant.

Not one with who I sleep at night,
But that keeps I awake in delight,
No touch in it to us encompass,
It is too vast and so bottomless.

This love is you cannot possess,
Just as you can never sky caress,
It not leads, seduces nor imposes,
Its path only subtly it proposes.

Did wisdom match her beauty?
Could any obstruct her duty?
Is she as me, that here does swing?
By those around that are nothing?

Is she that same always stayed,
That none stale nor decayed,
Once there placed back on a rail,
I can tell, she on I still had a spell.

VI

Above shadows wore your eyes,
They were my sweet paradise,
Lead thought, manner grooms,
As pure on I zooms, heart blooms.

There without worlds confusion,
Could this be another illusion?
Still no way of getting over you,
I not knew when I was through.

Back inside its blessed streams,
That dreams suddenly redeems,
Here yet not here, it's no less true,
Now knowing what I need to do.

In between was something else,
This white before I trail all tells,
Take my hand, out of night I lead,
Here we had to fled to find creed.

Only with you I wish go along,
Else was us and to us I belong,
Splitting a way through a panel,
Hits all sides this bloody channel.

Feeling so still brings such force,
By it I stream through a course,
Born again, as I wanted to be,
By coming to thee, I come to me.

As of one made, before I do trip,
Although you are all I wish keep,
That my flight comes to revoke,
As first you must learn to walk.

As seed, you drop, from a top,
Again and again comes up,
Consumes by thought, not action,
And all else becomes a distraction.

Only this may settle on my lips,
Only splendor is, your kiss,
For less then this, I can dismiss,
Silence such trail sets, after this.

Startled eyes grasping breathless,
Excepted is no more and no less,
Since I've tried all, it's a failure,
I only live by way of my Savior.

That is the face of God's grace,
That I somehow just can't erase,
Here she always exceeds a role,
By being everything, by being all.

She Knows Me Better

Gipsy song indeed is sublime,
As if sung for the last time,
Now I want you with my bones,
Until only stillness I owns.

As this regret can be so dire,
Prospect other made to expire,
You know this love is the end,
You cannot wait, on my bend.

As world crumbles, a sky cries,
By it boy to some distance flies,
Now holding on for your cause,
While in this pose, as by I goes.

As you drop on I a secret plan,
You as the one, where all begun,
Taking away all my delusion,
When brought to a conclusion.

Coming out of a still, so real,
Only before you this love I feel,
I can't say no, with you I go,
It still feels as if it was always so.

Although I had to stay behind,
It can't be denied, you're my kind,
While by occasions means sworn,
By it knowing why I am born.

I had to lose it all yet it's fine,
For one that was truly mine,
Once from all this I come free,
All that is left will be she.

Yet I will not be fooled again,
I entertain that I can't sustain,
To kill expectation, they seek,
And you to break their streak.

I not wish be anyone's fantasy,
Temporary is where you put me,
That I walked to some other I,
That your wish seeks not deny.

By verse lead to a dark cloud,
A passage yours is not allowed,
I need you confront and taunt,
Yet listening was important.

I only had world to offer you,
It is not enough, this was true,
Monsters in my head I gave way,
They wore that broke us away.

I can't tare away, without falling,
Now for you I'm only calling,
Skidding down to clearly see,
I wanted only where you'd be,

Now gone away, without a trace,
From admits this disgrace,
I missed a price, that carry free,
And she that wanted to win me.

I apologize, once I only relied,
By this nonsense preoccupied,
On this twist somehow fixed,
As I into all of this but mixed.

You wore through, you knew,
You not cared for all they do,
Only you give that was good,
Leaving I with only gratitude.

Just as I begin to waste away,
There was you to I per sway,
In time I must find somehow,
There was more than just now.

I only know pain as love feels,
Then filled with sense of ease,
To I from their chains release,
That I needed is exactly this.

By this place I'm losing touch,
By it indeed you are too much,
Now I bow to say, please speak,
Once meek I mistaken for weak.

III

Please continue as once then,
For you're more then them,
World I had to walk through,
Before I could get to you.

I left a wreck, truth they lack,
And there is no coming back,
You relate one way for I to be,
You narrate, else I can't see.

Influence that I cannot stop,
As you on a door lightly tap,
Who thought else was a trap,
Now on all but us, I give up.

Here as less second guesses,
Mystery comes and I blesses,
I got keys to all kinds of things,
Yet all I want sky to me brings.

What to do now, not to know,
Was great yet this I can't show,
All in I strengthened, twirled,
By a girl from another world.

I was one not knowing where,
Yet with you I'll go anywhere,
I not go with a flow in space,
Once for us you found a place.

In time slow enough to regress,
In time of easiness, forgiveness,
Where nakedness not sores,
Time straight intension adores.

Of their ways here I'm rinsed,
Of better yet she I convinced,
I want to be without caution,
In this place, called devotion.

Invisible for that not know it,
I know what eminent meant,
Now for us here I only pray,
That you'll still look my way.

Interaction secret that I sense,
Hiding in a glance significance,
Will I have another chance?
In fire advance, to renaissance.

Celebrating life, by it absorbed,
Only because you got involved,
Friend in this commemorate,
Ideal by you fit, to rejuvenate.

No longer I hesitate, or debate,
In this darkness I wish not wait,
On the other side, divine nation,
To inspiration a destination.

I got out, yet this I cannot give,
I live to have you in us believe,
To love define I here live or die,
And I didn't even have to try.

You know me better than anyone,
To you I run, although undone,
You always know the best way,
When to and when not to say.

You give all I loved, yet again,
Reign by all I can't explain,
Amazing is what you are,
So close and so yet so far.

Who are you, for that I long?
Without whom all was wrong,
You could be only I've wanted,
That into my arms flaunted.

IV

You, as anticipation endless,
That in the end I only confess,
Only when I become all alone,
There all becomes well known.

All I do is for only your eyes,
Her silence to but secret I ties,
As all too often of love I hear,
Then I feel it as it comes near.

In the dark on you I embark,
Spot some unknown to mark,
There where I'd die I not dive,
Yet indeed you I can't survive.

And this fact you're not here,
Not made a wish disappear.
And no matter how resolute,
Time took pursuit of absolute.

World I've seen, it is not for I,
Path other hides in our eye,
Now looking for a way back,
Taking steps walls to unstack.

Missing I, to wrong I belong,
I found too late, for that I long,
You just wished touch my soul,
And I wanting to win it all.

You didn't set me up to fall,
For what it is this I must call,
Where none likes this reality,
In vanity of virtual insanity.

Created mind might satisfy,
Yet heart on it cannot rely,
God broke us up yet I not mind,
By love made to seek, to find.

I had to learn from this burn,
Wanting to find true concern,
Here by all in this penance,
Now always in attendance.

Walk The Line

I only walk the line you do,
New path is where you flu,
There I need find way to stay,
I'm after you, if indeed I may.

After all, seeking of love might,
Of delight to behold a sight,
Stranger, down the line I knew,
To I true, only worthy to pursue.

So what do you want me to do,
All said and done to break through,
I stay up for us all night awake,
And I'm one you can't forsake.

Will I ever know who you are?
Easily lost to farther then far,
For a moment stops a stream,
And you see power supreme.

At light speed forever more,
Taking remorse that I adore,
Miniature left in I to nurture,
And eyes fix on the future.

Electric yet in full control,
With her a ruler of my soul,
Proven as my rise and my fall,
With but one goal, to I enthrall.

Alive for that indeed shock,
Yet never of it come to talk,
I've seen it all, then you come,
From somewhere atop a dome.

To glimmer in your eye, I belong,
Takes me a flow into your song,
I want to take off, dance with you,
As world cracks, a river through.

To speak of it, I never knew,
Because of you, it's easy to do,
Somewhere finding in I a plea,
Time through, how I wish to be.

Few words and else is too much,
Still craving for only your touch,
As I pass from calm to so silent,
In it I know what you meant.

Then from quiet to knowledge,
From knowledge to a pledge,
I wanted progression to feel,
Something in it to I was real.

All I loved just came to me,
Then love explorer made be,
Incomprehensible attained,
Concept Gods, only reigned.

Living to but survive my curse,
So I can with you a bit converse,
All they choose, I must refuse,
I know what it like you to lose.

I'd not survive another mistake,
Only life I wanted is at stake,
All despite, all I need to fight,
For a right to my only delight.

Living in between all frames,
For that in between us remains,
Conviction becomes so purified,
I rush to abide, I can't be denied!

Wasting time, until you come,
To reveal angels hidden plan,
Even if all I still cannot admit,
All else I see falling in defeat.

To stars I look, to they relate,
To you, this life I dedicate,
My wizard, chances are slight,
Yet I know we can make it right.

For nothing can so envelop,
Security provide to I develop,
As winds from all sides slap,
In between them I seek a gap.

Else a while seemed attractive,
Until aware it was destructive,
Without you, this I can't face,
You make me stand these days.

Showing way for us to escape,
And overcome unending ache,
I may get away from the decay,
Only sway by that here we say.

Looking still for secret way,
There to stay, be as we may,
The only that I did compel,
Of a sky does tell, oh well.

You only do turn me head,
Mend as so rare I do attend,
You have a pull to attain,
To I without a word explain.

Once back to world I chaise,
When upon angel I did gaze,
Yet too much you do amaze,
To up raise all that I praise.

Taken to something unacted,
From this suddenly extracted,
To that soul can drink I link,
When we to one other sink.

Through narrow doors I pass,
As else cannot determine us,
Over a wall, I just can't stay,
Yet idea is not to run away.

My Champs Elysees when I stager,
I drop as a bagger by your dagger,
From rags of life, heart for you bags,
Raising towards a sky, white flags.

Once you a story did insert,
There is no way to revert,
By intuition confess to a guess,
Or condemned to that is less.

In this passing there is more,
Yet nothing I could care for,
You wore only one after all,
Still imprinted on my soul.

...

Beyond the Edge

On this ledge, beyond the edge,
Secret we exchanged a pledge,
Stretching all said by your kiss,
Beyond all I thought possible is.

On turn so tight, on this flight,
Seeing I'm caught in utter fright,
By pressure, I live by your breath,
Keeping I alive, there is no death.

If I had my way I'd never let go,
This by now you already know,
While her seeing, I'm breathing,
You are a feeling, beyond meaning.

Without you, there is nowhere to go,
You are the only road that I know,
You are a hideaway, chance I take,
Cake I can't off my finger shake.

As pages of a book I've been in,
You easily rip, give a new spin,
Idea of us now follows a letter,
In it clever did replace whatever.

Coming through the nails of time,
Just as long you are still mine,
Into this page somehow knitted,
On a different level, undefeated.

As a wind, blowing pages away,
About midnight, to a break of day,
As if unwraps from the paper roll,
Inside I leaving writing on a wall.

Rush that meaning mine crashed,
By getting I properly smashed,
Only that does endure, so sure,
And I am not angry anymore.

Scales all tip, to but loosen grip,
When beyond the end I do leap,
Origen of symmetry, silent be,
In it all of me comes to agree.

I had someone who did wait,
To for all lost here compensate,
I cannot see, by you is created,
That intent mine simply stated.

You know I came, wanting more,
You know I needed to be sure,
That He you serve, for such wish,
I you abolish and by it astonish.

Here I transmit because of you,
Only since then I've been true,
Too crazy is that I could please,
This I just didn't want to miss.

This fire in a wind is you and me,
In your presence I only wish be,
I didn't want it any other way,
Nor would you let me anyway.

This remote sail to us brought,
Blowing so thought, to know not,
On it captain is of a strange faith,
With who it is hard to negotiate.

When mine for a moment,
I come above all this torment,
From your sanctuary now gone,
From where I only want to run.

Celebrating life, for I celebrate you,
You wore beyond all I ever knew,
That you bestow, always familiar,
And at the same time so peculiar.

Will I ever be there, will I catch up,
And be where it's alright to stop?
Swift is my retreat, as we meet,
I can't let go, it was far too sweet.

Say what you may, make my day,
Come on down, now I am Ok,
Let me take you out for a day,
Detail fill that you will convey.

While troubled, love I've found,
With none around, yet so sound,
I wish ask you to come along,
To this ride of mine, you belong.

As only a diamond in your chest,
Serves to I as a bullet proof vest,
Convinced by echo of your part,
You only knew way to my heart.

Awaiting there as miracle some,
On the other side of the sun,
Darkness peeps at skies gem,
Far too extensive to here cram.

II

While free to pursue so sturdy,
Yet every other me is unworthy,
Whatever not matters, off course,
Yet this story was mine, not yours.

Confusing I turn all so amusing,
I start refusing, here all accusing,
Too young you seem to care,
Then you take a layer of my snare.

And yes I did it for me, for regret,
It was only we here never forget,
Still another me that not believes,
Still I deceives that in fear grieves.

Something new I'll throw away,
Although so perfect is your way,
While from a world running sick,
By such to you I just cannot speak.

In world cocooned, where I be,
You are only that sets me free,
Holding a key to my surrender,
I never thought we'd rise together.

In your orbit spinning, it's alright,
Your light is not that I can fight,
In it less is more, of it only sure,
In it just moment for I to adore.

Now gone is that I need to find,
By silent joy sublime, entwined,
Too much beauty to all absorb,
Once I explode from that I orb.

When for nothing I ask, awaken,
She a fire is, in place not taken,
Shattering thought, all misses,
Since all are made of just pieces.

Although I fumble, here stumble,
Where pompous instant crumble,
I still remember here quite calm,
This angel leading me home.

By that hasn't been passed by me,
In wreckage am I ever to find she?
If ill-fated, you could have me,
I thought else, then you made me.

In silence, as that second Taj Mahal,
Gypsy to I gave and from I stole,
I had to be, yellow and so blue,
Monkey on my back is not for you.

Full drama played in my head,
By all the dead again mislead,
By all strings that they play,
Line I find that none can sway.

As I lay it along, when we meet,
That in tremor found its defeat,
Lunched a top a ray of light I lay,
There let me just for a while stay.

I boarded a blast off, I still burn,
I now only wish to dream return,
For there so held on me engraves,
And above from beneath I saves.

From a stony cavalry to sublime,
Else not was but a waste of time,
You only know how to disarm,
By you that never could harm.

Blowing a shot, out of the rough,
Once I made it to that is enough,
Part was I, part was quite grand,
That I to a moment does strand.

Unhooked, what was me to tap?
Through arms, as arrow firing up,
Nothing was I here meant to nail,
As I tail that only I need to trail.

I just loved how you are all mine,
That fire divine, above the incline,
Enough to tempt, big in I indent,
Place to breathe only was intent.

Regardless if you come or not,
Until we see what we do want,
Still universe mine in your fits,
And nothing meant these streets.

In security traveler needs not move,
You are proof, rising a new groove,
In it all and nothing more I want,
In it you become my only comfort.

How does it feel, beyond control?
Hers is call one as I could enthrall,
Let's fly away, no more heart break,
From all this but you I could take.

...

Out Of The Dark

Words spanning thousand miles,
Path to you, their light compiles,
Gliding before I, by that is you,
Burning moment, forever true.

Streaming through is all I knew,
As to view came something new,
You can't be from place cursed,
At loving you, I was the worst.

Now stuck between this and that,
When in some emptiness we met,
By lessons they thought here mad,
Stories their inserted to my head.

Thinking without me, you'll fall,
Yet by now, alone you can do all,
You prove real all I try to conceal,
You prove I right, by being still.

You I met, when all I seek forget,
You say, still further I need get,
Strength by that will does bend,
Once I saw you there, in the end.

Part of I, hidden from all else,
As distance with aim compels,
To I through and through bind,
That none notice as if assigned.

Up to the sky, there we entwine,
Territory yours still is not mine,
For all could not be lost in a day,
Hoping that mine it still be may.

All else bands in heated haze,
Yet nothing does in your gaze,
Her eyes are beyond all sin,
That all do twist and demean.

A story book, my heart took,
Now for it far away I look,
Again try praise to phrase,
As I look upon your face.

Sensation high, starts then,
All meant to stay, here again,
Of grain a grain, takes me on,
Life about to start, is my own.

Taking I to the end of waiting,
Will reinstating, reincarnating,
I that can easily start a breeze,
And you that time can freeze.

As all else in a same ring spin,
Yet in control I've already been,
In nothingness, in but oblivion,
Out of duplication, I want on!

Swiftly, I can leave all behind,
There shine, if you don't mind,
There, where once I've sored,
Somewhere at the end of a road.

II

I like the edges of a universe,
Yet such does not in I a curse,
Then gone is a splendid setup,
I down strap and top in wrap.

I was summoned by a storm,
Anger I came to swarm,
Craven was still in my norm,
And you wore perfect form.

Hide and seek in cubist picture,
Of mirrors, leaving a scripture,
Where this geometry meant to go?
About too much I want to know.

Where was I when you wore true?
Fooling myself was what I do,
Where was I going, you ask me,
When there I was already free?

By delusions sent to discover,
That I really not need a lover,
But fitting in a smile and cry,
You only showed reason why.

By all that are torn, in their rags,
Without affection story false drags,
Here forlorn, hell I call my own,
By all I've known, overthrown.

Now waving a flag mile high,
For a privilege I cannot deny,
Yet all seek to remain diverse,
Even I they turned in reverse.

Holding I still to all too wild,
For you that burns so mild,
Aims theirs you not control,
Fire in my soul, you did call.

It is good to be loved, to love,
They'll try to rise this above,
Left to devices that fail us so,
As this most I come to know.

The cut my lip, crucial skip,
To with their nonsense drip,
They will follow our stance,
To end it with their irrelevance.

Although of them I had enough,
I was lost before the other half,
I could still change my mind,
Life only here, by I is designed.

III

Still living for that other day,
Life begin, not when I so say,
Raised to face amazing grace,
Now I belong to another place.

That I do begin, I had to end,
And clear walk into the grand,
Else that of endless only tells,
To constellations others compels.

Brighter as soon as she'd enter,
Then all until then did matter,
By her, all stars faded in light,
That darkness lit, I hold in sight.

A dove that a way home knows,
From His hand there she goes,
Until that day we meet again,
For take of I flatten the terrain.

From this land raised about,
By it I've taken myself out,
To boundless I there commit,
And nothing I here can beat.

Without you, path is unknown,
Without you, I every did own,
And so sound was all around,
You provide a landing ground.

Both, to one other easily lured,
Then as birds, by all so steered,
Although much they mention,
On you was all my attention.

A dream, a wish fulfilled is,
To a world you I need release,
Brilliance of your smile to span,
Marking leave of a master plan.

...

Walking On

Above all was this white ring,
That as lighting is you to bring,
Evergreen wind not wiggles,
There a fairy, as pine I tingles.

When a tower rings, I await call,
Different indeed, questioning all,
A high road narrower I to feel,
That forever for you I conceal.

Hidden in a cradle of the sky,
Was quite a different lullaby,
Where a heart dies to be free,
Forgets caution by a mystery.

In you a thousand lifetimes,
To find what with you rhymes.
From crowd I wish disappear,
High, into a clear, you near.

As thick shadows made it cold,
Towards a sun, into the gold,
Glimpse radiates, I need flee,
In this nothingness I'll find she.

One strands, holding I in place,
That hides beyond a sun, a trace,
Above this fog again to start,
Just because I set you apart.

Time rewinds, else undermines,
As entwines that brightest shines,
Only my kind had such a will,
That could get us higher still.

In goosebumps forever awake,
That is where love I did take,
Up pointing far as an arrow,
Was path of thorns so narrow.

To a heart such path I leads,
I wished to see what it reads,
Walking on, I've gone so far,
Where we know who we are.

II

Made of light in that you bathe,
All else does fade, before I laid,
There I strayed, to path great,
Other was faith, beyond a gate.

On a rail, to a point on far lane,
Where you take I to walk again,
You so erect, as that is in fact,
And I wish skip to a third act.

Of beauty yours you well know,
Worship lives anyplace you go,
You can have any you want,
So I'll pretend me you cannot.

Go, if you wish not to speak,
So strange is how tight you fit,
Fingers to sky barge, stretch,
Your to touch, I to catch.

Raising me, where I wish be,
Only one you, only one me,
Around a bend, I do attend,
There not stand that pretend.

Just as far as I reach, mine is,
Yet this just too crazy is,
So let me walk to see, please,
That nothing I can do about this.

Until all becomes quite so clear,
Lead to where we disappear,
Leaving but gentleness reborn,
Sworn to be without a thorn.

Forgetting all here enclosed,
Anger that pride imposed,
It was better to be together,
As you drop down a ladder.

Your truth is just, more potent,
Your passion, overtakes torment,
With you I'm in love every time,
Embraced by the sublime.

Clear enough to your fruit bear,
Without a fragment to declare,
I wanted her exactly that way,
Distance can't keep me away.

As statue of liberty I long for,
Then she moves, and I adore,
I long to be strong, you know,
I only wish go where you go.

III

Days not stand in my way,
Beauty comes as it only may,
In sign silent, most intimate,
In unnamed, reference set.

I had to go, now I know why,
Because a story is bigger than I,
Oh my, as I inhaled the divine,
Our breath came to entwine.

Out of all the circles, to where?
Smile vigorous all does declare,
You I trust, dizzy from a swirl,
To where I found my yes girl.

Still doing time, before I'm free,
Although in love with you I be,
There is switch only in a ditch,
Not when up here you reach.

And there is no turning back,
Farewell bid, and step in deck,
Take as much time to realize,
For that here lives or but dies.

Love hollow was, without us,
You I just could not surpass,
To savior this fair I here stare,
That to few must same declare.

Giving time, to see it through,
For I to do that I want to do,
Mother with compliment look,
To pay back all that I took.

As I bid to a world goodbye,
When all I unhide, there I fly,
More than words is this pride,
For I there is no other side.

You can take me everywhere,
As now to distance I stare,
To I say, where have you been,
When away, to you I but lean.

Unbearable was you to elude,
Aftermath has its special mood,
Seeking of sovereign pennant,
And you wore of it only merit.

...

My Hidden Truth

Now in thought with you, free,
Unmoved is all we need to be,
Infusion, to lift me from illusion,
Your only so perfect is intrusion.

All rearranged, in else engaged,
So suddenly, everything changed,
Come on, all that it does conceal,
As it played, time but stand still.

Traveling now as I close my eyes,
Every part of me to you does rise,
To some place nobody knows,
By some strange laws heart goes.

Tell me of this rose in the desert,
That Lord to a story did insert,
By her, song out of stone stem,
As guard I place on all of them.

By she set to fail, set to tell,
Of a spell that still did compel,
Raising praise, I to again amaze,
Now seduced by your gaze.

In wide spaces, forever us hold,
Those never changing my reward,
Where all that ever was always stays,
Before I hurry to your embrace.

I wish to give such devotion,
Breeze that carries as an ocean,
Where I breathe, as a human feel,
For a moment, essence to reveal.

Because you made me this strong,
I'm a traveler following a song,
There stood all that is denied,
Every word there to us is tied.

I speak that I know to well hide,
Somewhere there on other side,
Where born is our conviction,
Blessing from haven, a distinction.

By legit only wish made to admit,
And be silence resting in creed,
In silence wise and undoubting,
That to a soul offers an outing.

Cracking light in eyes to hold,
Where rivers shine with your gold,
Into this truth head first I dive,
Strive to only wish I had revive.

I care not go back, here I be,
Nor would you ever let me,
Taken as a cork, out the bottle,
To a sweet flood from a throttle.

There I could, you are so good,
Naked heart I cannot elude,
You got me wanting to go on,
You lead to that was our own.

All that she was, now only is,
None so reflect easy of bliss,
Pressed against all you ensue,
Yet I never mean to fall for you.

If I knew then what I know now,
Heavens field by you I'd plow,
Still with you, never in my way,
Nothing happened since that day.

Of my life a final word, a peak,
That I never even knew I seek,
Soul exposed beyond a struggle,
Where our eyes come to snuggle.

Under His protection you be,
Secret hidden in stare, in a glee,
Above darkness, a masters' plan,
Where I wish go, when done.

In all directions land did span,
And in it you are the only one,
Oh, tunnel did to the light lead,
Whereby but a smile we agreed.

II

As you appear all disappears,
To be you near all of me steers,
By you to this magic I do stem,
Out of time to find where I am.

Becoming sure, we can be more,
You can show that I look for,
Taken to that I cannot explain,
Misplaced erased, all else to drain.

Made to refrain, only mine attain,
There is nothing else I care gain,
By it at least thought how to,
Nothing it all was without you.

It's not too late to now engage,
And let your love all change,
You, coming as but a vision,
You, for all of my indecision.

My peace is not taken by you,
Not the only this did pursue,
In a veil around that none beat,
They'll never know how we meet.

My course leads to smile yours,
Of love source, settling all scores,
Thousand zero's station did attack,
Yet to you I only seek a way back.

When a day not knows, for sure,
I just don't know what it's for,
Passing by, to find what is mine,
Then with you I suddenly align.

That wings for else offers me,
To see, here no longer I need be,
All here tire, from walking a wire,
Yet we were not meant to expire.

Of two worlds, only one did suffice,
You for this I just cannot sacrifice,
She, with her eyes just for me,
And this promise hidden in a glee.

I commit, above it all you seat,
You are only feeling I can't beat,
Eruption is your every expression,
You are from another dimension.

As sun light hits a sea, shimmering,
Thousand butterflies to surface
bring,
Only that compels, heart still trails,
In snap of fingers, somewhere else.

Great revelation alone I find,
In this field wider than wide,
By fast fleeing still lives a thrill,
Then still, you know how I feel.

This personal is, not the same,
In they I always find a blame,
Through me to me, for just me,
Somehow only one there can be.

As kid still, without their strain,
With concept only love can reign,
You are a triumph over this bout,
All you so easily evened out.

Beyond The Void

That none see, I come to pursue,
For nothing else could ever do,
You, offered to but here a few,
That had nothing, without you.

I, in continuation of my unrest,
Then abrupt comes unsurpassed,
Upset with how little is required,
That made you so desired,

I not knew, useless is to protest,
I not knew you are the best,
I test that us comes to easy bind,
Until it left such peace of mind.

Now seeking for hidden flow,
That takes to where I know,
Where the heart leads the way,
To a place where this I can say.

All though there I look as me,
One that here was not so free,
For a flash in His perfection,
Creation, in your eyes reflection.

Pulls the light, somewhere then,
Where all outcomes can happen,
There for me, when I wish you be,
With energy to outweigh gravity.

Leaving us upright and uncaught,
When out of a knot I was brought,
Changing the tides that us crush,
Out of all that to nowhere do rush.

Outdone is effect a world packed,
As massive act it becomes sacked,
Time shifts to where I reconsider,
Aware that all but you did wither.

When in you I came to believe,
There is nothing left for I to give,
For accepting void, bound to fall,
Crumbling back to a black hole.

Although then I did proceed,
Wrong I loved, all did mislead,
As suction to nothingness I turn,
In a spin I forgot for that I yearn.

Then pushed back to a gorge,
I can't do better than a forge,
Yet to a word you not really fit,
By how I reflect here we meet.

Evoked as of soul a keeper,
Still here looking for deeper,
The magnetism, I built to a gate,
Forehead seeks a definite state.

Current you comes to release,
Keeps peace, moment of ease,
Heaven awakes only to show,
To that forever seek its glow.

Distance between us I did breach,
Taken I from all that here preach,
From the defect I divide, I dissect,
Far from all lives another effect.

Still I need elude that is no good,
Here I not stood, yet you could,
Not to prolong all in I wrong,
Brought as a song, for that I long.

Now entangled in your flame,
Lifting above a sad old frame,
Letting me above all else soar,
Where only the best endure.

One I can't let go, a final show,
I've seen a lot all of it did blow,
For all to a curse they can inverse,
Then to you I wish to immerse.

Best was last, to it a had a right,
Privileged, I held you in my sight,
Out of nowhere, past it conceals,
Freedom for dedication it deals.

By a final act where all white is,
Breaking spells, you do just this,
For most of it, never happened,
To beginning of us space amend.

II

If I went further I'd never return,
By concern, you in I only burn,
I went as far as I possible could,
Unfamiliar becomes the world.

Transfer partial as if a curse,
Time I only wish turn in reverse,
Out of the broken, into so fair,
Nothing for you I could prepare.

I never wanted to fade away,
Yet weak it pulls back to decay,
By cold contraction, balancing force,
Collapses all, escapes clarity, source.

By some magnetism you did eject,
Speckles of stardust on I project,
There so suddenly you came to be,
So certain in all my uncertainty.

Only now to know, I wish to go,
A star, in whose I did bask glow,
Enough are not words of devotion,
So you set my world into motion.

Yet I stood to face the limitless,
It'll impress that'll never pass.

Fire on a horizon, yet so bright,
On intensity high set is sight,
If here such love could ever be,
We'd know meaning of eternity.

I couldn't stop, by acceleration,
As I behold your true intension,
The possibility, of it dimension,
Tomorrow I still care to mention.

So now I follow the letter,
You are undisputable, better,
Beyond of those poles reversal,
In universe center, rehearsal.

Appeal here so inscribed,
Just couldn't be described,
God, a chemist, fuses sense,
Here playing with elements.

To describe what it had meant,
In space create a development,
To your beauty pure, flown,
When all witnesses are gone.

On path you I meant to avoid,
I flew through, beyond a void,
For a moment I made it to us,
Then all there was is thus.

Surrounding to disintegrate,
For only that you can state,
All else of but debris is made,
That compared to you did fade.

Where disclosed is all I believed,
In green field, love still lived,
Else one day made from a void,
Only to be in another destroyed.

Something in you, so absolute,
And you somehow resolute,
This path that I wished avoid,
Yet by He indeed is deployed.

Of your distraction reign,
Certain to chaise me again,
In of this dimension a center,
Quiet as a creator, you enter.

Amplified currier at I smiled,
Like love, unplanned and wild,
Yet when we meet I not forget,
There is some guarantee in it!

In place vast, all is that I must,
In you I was but made to trust,
All so unstable, here to disable,
Leaving of that we are capable.

I'll be whatever I need to be,
So that again you I can see,
There is someone I look up to,
It was you in all that you do.

You possess peculiar charm,
That I always could disarm,
The rest, I know not what for,
Certain this love is more.

'Presence of bodies was potentially possible
But not actually possible in this universe'

Aristotle about the void

From the Top

What I wanted, I never knew,
Until I came upon you,
Hunger other I did disregard,
It only remained in this art.

Delayed answer there is smart,
For shelter now needs my heart,
Yet each time a way in you find,
Letting it all happen as I rewind.

For that heart states, all await,
To mind words slowly elevate,
Still they are full of calamity,
Expend through me gravity.

Some story awaiting to happen,
Best perhaps when in us ripen,
By perfection sweet, keeps still,
I not thought it will as this feel.

That I backed hard seemed fact,
Yet before me else you conduct,
Surrounded by that wish to go,
By that in all discover a floe.

Too late finding I want to stay,
Deceit seemed as the only way,
What ancient in I relics concern?
When I could not a smile return.

Joy I forgot, no longer expect,
To it I know not how to react,
Dropping her, does a savior,
Doing this poor guy, a favor.

Too much it seems, all I dismiss,
To find nothing else, enough is,
None could explain this to me,
So attractively and gently as she.

Just a kiss away from this dove,
I discharge that I'll tomorrow love,
This heavy burden you do ease,
Without time to say stay, please.

All quickly gets out of handle,
As my world I try to dismantle,
Helpless, as from I you do drift,
I thought worlds anger is a gift.

You I survive by taking a dive,
Or for you alone I stay alive?
That lose control, here do fall,
Leaving a girl made for it all.

Hard is to admit of beauty reign,
Serenity, without need to explain,
All hear it not, it speaks so soft,
Tied to a gust of the heavens loft.

Now that is lost I ought to accept,
Yet I can't writ myself of an effect,
Now that I know you really exist,
As joyous martyr, I wish to enlist.

Once I wanted to this feeling fight,
Yet against you, I never was right,
Knowing in I you still can't trust,
Now just do that I know I must.

Wondering now leaves a glee,
Days of dreams, devoted to she,
Wondering what have I missed,
As on false I ceaselessly persist?

Pretending I am not solved,
Pretending here I seek a reword,
While blown, too well I know,
That we are, only He can show.

II

Thought, words not all caught,
Some quiet place for us I sought,
Third, what to say better knew,
I dreamt of a house for us two.

In this place out in the prairie,
I take you and you take me,
Out of this rather crowded place,
Into space that delivers her grace.

You showed me that was more,
You are the one I've waited for,
Where I just could not stay,
You are waiting for me anyway.

Still here to without a touch,
Show you mean so much,
By days I loved, only is this,
Still all my life a moment is.

Your beauty still dominated,
By power to still maintain it,
By a look that never did quit,
She is still that none can beat.

There she is, to save my life,
Swiftly separating I from strife,
To who I life entrust, secret plan,
Only when witnesses are gone.

Then, accident of my existence,
Too ashamed to love at a glance,
Other dimension to I did bend,
I can't believe, it's heaven sent.

By virtue yours to challenge I,
When no longer I cared to try,
By this reflection of your soul,
Nothing could as so enthrall.

Trying to surprise here control,
Pretend as it was nothing at all,
What it meant, I not understand,
Nor what could've happened?

For instant, in love, complete,
Still to beyond I wish commit,
I could not stop, say it is done,
I can't go back, nor can I go on.

Burning bridge on that I stand,
Beyond, I cannot understand,
From a top all roads down lead,
That was once me, I supersede.

Still in my breathless thought,
All I said, wishing I had not,
I never thought we could be,
I not believed until you I see.

Beyond ration, or that I mention,
Great as only can be expectation,
That I made it, you celebrated,
That I did not here is commemorat-
ed.

Why couldn't I stay, there lay,
After all you do so well per sway,
All did begin when you came in,
Without you, nothing has been.

That I'd never say, given reason,
Set out of prison, into a season,
Of admiration, of a revelation,
Into creation, into true intension.

Breaking Silence

Blasting a thousand miles an hour,
In tracks stopped by your power,
Only to find what is inside,
Lead into a slide, stretching wide.

Skies divan I can't leave behind,
Irreversible tied to that I denied,
To darkness deep, remains a trip,
There but one wish, I need keep.

Running to adoration proposed,
Becomes one that scares I most,
So swiftly tied, I cannot abide,
Luckily it is not up to I to decide.

That easy comes, easy goes,
Thought in state dreamy flows,
I set you free, I wish not hurt thee,
By that my next interest may be.

Yet you turn to be a final surge,
By it driven to my last refuge,
In it to reside, shock to unhide,
Satisfied, yet far I still had to ride.

Coming from far behind, unsteady,
Quicker than you, I love you already,
Now, with a smile I walk through,
Somewhere in all this there is you.

II

Harsh judgement on I not pass,
All I was is but this vision of us,
Envious of that look upon thee,
Yet such could've been me.

Rather a ghost, that here is not,
In my mind living another plot,
Credit not give where it's not do,
For my deception amongst you.

Still in world reach, to all unstitch,
Light on switch, by that You teach,
Perhaps not afraid of losing thee,
As much as I was of losing me.

Now with your eyes I only see,
After all it is me that is not free,
By your care made not to worry,
I care not hurry out of this story.

In lines well designed, I question,
Whether ours is true intention,
By doubt, I overdone my stay,
To ask there was another way.

In sure she is hands, of a Master,
And I was here the only disaster,
Yet now I know, for you I rose,
Where she goes, no one knows.

Heavy for life, too light for death,
In between my suffering a breath,
From here to a soul, there to span,
Without a step, on her path I ran.

By wish that I again it not stuns,
If this love for I again comes,
Finds I beyond these tear lakes,
Streaks of escapes, from aches.

Of their catastrophe you make,
And by it you needed to forsake,
Come awake, when all is at stake,
When us from us mad tries to shake.

What was here to spark hope?
Then you appear out of scope,
That makes me wish I go on,
Knowing I was not so alone.

What for words but to us trick?
By only my soul I wish speak,
If in them I could not find you,
Their alleged, I cannot pursue.

I want your ears, to silence hear,
A heart beat louder then a sneer,
I need your arms, no other I touch,
Am I allowed, to have that much?

All they deal, only did conceal,
Nothing real by most you'll feel,
Meant to transfix instead in mix,
Then you, that all comes to fix.

For story other, yet to discover,
By higher praise then of a lover,
Of honey leak to mind sticks,
That by joyous feat but speaks.

Sound, in this moment bound,
When one other we've found,
By wave, taken across the sky,
As sailing wing Lord tied to I.

Too sweet for this side of a street,
This out load hastily I do admit,
Knowing what I crave, I did save,
Made to behave, all to you I gave.

Away I can't turn, I can't dance,
Behind I, misery of an existence,
You are more clear than a tear,
When near, world did disappear.

Once I found that you do exist,
I want to enlist, I can't resist,
Confined in memory, I sing,
To by it try to you back bring.

IV

In a web entangled, wrangled,
Then somewhere star spangled,
To heart you speak I not grasp,
Yet it is all for that I do gasp.

It will take too long to forget,
Set beyond that I could get,
As sun that here did subside,
Yet but rises on the other side.

Fired beyond a tip of a flame,
Thrust to beyond takes aim,
On highest pedestal mounted,
That daunted, only counted.

All in I obliterate to again defy,
To with your eyes come to tie,
I wondered off, far I did roam,
Before me only way I known.

There whole again, home again,
You are calm I need to remain,
Else fades as I make my way,
To the only place I could stay.

Keep the light out on a dome,

For when I'm coming home,
From fire to a flame, it's she,
This was only place for me.

Through mark on a wall, sun lit,
That I'll lead, as river to a seed,
Star like, shine bright, you're free,
You are best I'll ever find, for me.

There you come, my calm fire,
My heated ice, wonder I acquire,
Blazing to me, how I want to stay,
In eternal day, where we be may.

Years moment to store, all I got,
All favorite, by you loses its spot,
I wanted something unforgettable,
Of unpredictable able, yet stable.

If you be not now, you'll be latter,
Whenever, by time made better,
Love didn't agree on any but she,
Silence mine becomes this glee.

Time you suspend, all transcend,
Beginning and the end, I attend,
When non-sense heart outruns,
Still there, when tomorrow comes.

So great, boundless it strings,
So great that it horror brings,
Of an impulse thrust, so fast,
So crazy that simple be must.

It isn't about that we've said,
Our silence we understand,
In it we burn and never turn,
We wore all for that we yearn.

Cruel Versus Wonderful

Before gone, this I out send,
That by solid I not defend,
To tell them, silence not kills,
Your form as imagination feels.

Given this love, to world mend,
It I could never indeed spend,
So soft a shape, I cannot escape,
I once did take, behind a drape.

Before gone, to her silken down,
Something here, I could own,
By only rule that never was cruel,
Here left to confess, I was a fool.

Never so told, never so cold,
Although you for them I sold,
In mad freedom every God I served,
Because of this, you I not deserved.

Back to where on wrong we persist,
Without knowing why, we exist,
I sailed through this sea shallow,
A graveyard that dug so hollow.

Restless that ration did mention,
That you are but my imagination,
Yet life needed a little honesty,
Naked but an artifact here be.

Although they love us somehow,
Yet only you really knew how,
As mentor becomes a tormentor,
Ready to leave all as you enter.

There she lands, free lives in she,
My deer, springing from eternity,
Impression so sudden, resilient,
Against it is too hard to defend.

I didn't care where from here,
When to me dear, you draw near,
I never meant to hurt thee,
Nor that only in silence I'm me.

To chaise you away I cry a lie,
I know how you to from I untie,
Of but a concubine you I blame,
For it taken back to this shame.

I know, by my call I come to fall,
As those that here question all,
Because I just needed to know,
I you had to as so, overthrow.

Rather my head here I lose,
Then heaven and hell confuse,
Yet I do, I need to find rather,
For I'm promised to another.

All here I steer to slim ravines,
In words that with nothing fills,
To nowhere we blazed, in haste,
On quick, cheeky, you I waste.

Backed away by another spin,
From the green place so serine,
Reluctant this tape to rewind,
To the time when I've died.

Tomorrow I may be better be,
Then as you remember me,
That run here often stumble,
Trust as I say, easy we tumble.

Guilty pessimist, vague submits,
Holds out, that to none commits,
Conceived by common, was I,
When I found no reason to reply.

Once a deer, bloodhound escapes,
Yet ankles by many fakes, it breaks,
Of barking dogs, accepting noise,
Instead to of such, silence voice.

For shuffled in a deck He well guards,
Hidden from view is queen of hearts,
Now a cry as a bitter pill to swallow,
It is for when pack this I did follow.

Bolted this machine, one like me,
By false reminded that I need be,
With restless caught in a spasm,
In it all is cancelled by sarcasm.

Amongst that bomb every attempt,
Got me spent, by them stamped,
Why did I listen to their advice?
Once vice was that I did entice.

Instead, dirtied by all I did,
Those I detested, I believed,
It is not held in of head mode,
But it is still within body code.

My sentence next, as if sedated,
As if by someone else articulated,
As if without trace of me, in me,
Calm, deadly, I dishonor thee.

Get out of here, this place is wile,
Here you'll never save that smile,
You I put to a test and she is gone,
And I in disbelief falling as a stone.

Forgiven, for that once I've done,
Yet for that I'm going to do, gone!
This escape that to I she brings,
Then rip strings by those wings!

Nature pure sentiment commits,
Yet to validation ours not submits.
Lunging, plunging, rules to ratify,
I that could die, by here this high.

Eager to take part in their delight,
I had the right, all you do despite,
With doubt you I tried and falsified,
So that by so obvious I not go blind.

I know, disloyalty can't be forgiven!
Sorry, for in you I just not believe in,
My protection by sarcastic stayed,
You must know of this we are made.

Hide mention of our true intention,
Here it is but a secret convention,
In all worlds mortal impatience,
Stating our immoral intensions.

That I most despise I myself be let,
So inconsiderate, when you I met,
Vigorously defending this brand,
Only because we loved to pretend.

Nothing knowing but, on us prey,
Mistaken, yet not alone with they,
In motion set by all here injustice,
Alive we here feel only when irate.

Perhaps that its blunder not sees,
Forever some tragedy foresees,
By magnitude of a mistake, awake,
No greater foul I could ever make.

Common only I could summon,
By energy so raw I see no omen,
You with other if I do confuse,
Indeed, this is sure way you to lose.

As past comes up with its reply,
I didn't wish still try, on it I rely,
Paradise lost that I do discover,
Though I never did seek a lover.

By rules we deploy, kills a boy,
With your joy, I wish not toy,
Here not in charge, this is large,
I missed too much to disparage.

My sentence is false acceptance,
For disbelief, tenant of this penance,
Trading love in these hard times,
Few indeed rise from its demise.

How cruel, I wonder by blunder,
By answers that takes us under,
All my waiting was not in vain,
When all are gone, you remain.

Emits all lies, you I recognize,
As their prize I to else here ties,
Finding I tired, for sleep I seek,
While winds constant do shriek.

By then all my passion is spent,
There's nothing to do, line I bent,
Another me, that just can't rest,
In my thought comes in pressed.

Placing burden of their disgrace,
That I is here to somehow replace,
A page is filthy made, by times,
I made pure guilty for our crimes.

There I swing, to wrong I cling,
Too much poison while dangling,
Buying into all here so unkind,
You to bruise and leave behind.

Giving up to something borrowed,
To blues that most have followed,
For I, too late, time left an imprint,
With shadow replaced is a glint.

Of frustration thought I can't avoid,
That lived too long in but this void,
Although my heart such not yearns,
Still this dream to nightmare turns.

Rehearsing for the unbearable,
Only do lonely and unattainable,
No intention to keep vanished,
For this lust, there I'm banished.

As fire, desire, a nervous burst,
In it all that by it come cursed,
As all its barrage aims to harm,
Could beauty now mad disarm?

For that I had to, you I release,
Once I was so hard to please,
I know not what by it I meant,
Yet I live to by this reprimand.

Amidst a storm this port, as faith,
When without strength to fascinate,
When without hope that I'll pass all,
I couldn't slow, thus I had to fall.

I still did care what they think,
Then I disappeared in a blink,
In mad stream you hear scream,
Then you, as if out of a dream.

When easier is this imperfection,
You come, knowing my affection,
How incredible you look to me,
Infinite I see, it was so lovely.

I, still a property of this world,
She at nineteen or so, I can't hold,
Twice as old, yet I can't neglect,
One with which I can connect.

All other choices you move aside,
All I've tried, on just you relied,
If thought safe with all you know,
You never went where I had to go!

For a look in your eyes all I trade,
You break rules, we have made,
She not speaks yet if still again,
By eyes, monster turns to a man.

For I had to get used to them,
Before you came to above all stem,
Transition didn't take back time,
Deviated, then convinced of sublime.

Here I belong, for this song long,
Where she is, knowing no wrong,
She who'll let me go, so I agree,
And fall will speak of such tragedy.

I stepped above all that crawled,
Enrolled in hand we had to fold,
By all in a crumbling foundation,
Taken high to that is true creation.

Although I run away to of it sing,
And in it still only back you bring,
Once I came upon that high stage,
I only link with silliness your age.

She is that stillness, that purity,
Strength of impunity, security,
Revealing my need for beauty,
Renewing love is my only duty.

Brought back, wrong never was,
Another is memory that on goes,
By love this old, I never aged,
He, that such comeback staged.

Maybe there I was still that boy,
Before world scheme did employ,
As habit now begins to hesitate,
Taking I slowly to another faith.

In this place she once took me,
I see it built for just you and me,
Now in a world only to agree,
Nothing it is without dream of she.

Being without you is not being,
My death without you, seeing,
To madness, pain instead I sway,
For not saying that I want to say.

As closer moves in, heaven's gate,
You radiate, you leave no debate,
While I know I had to let you go,
You are only home I'll ever know.

Not by strength you win a fight,
But because you are so right,
I know it, I you just had to reject,
For I easier is to all here neglect.

Truth I can't pass to such youth,
To such nothing holds any worth,
Gentle surrender futile I duel,
Poor I thought is youth, restful.

Whereas a cupid silent you sit,
Impression merry I held as stupid,
I linked you to but commotion,
Yet all caution turns to devotion.

You out of something beautiful,
Truth, my impatience to school,
Unexpected only happens once,
Catches I in a dance, Constance.

You left me wishing to discover,
Root that I split, holding power,
I to heal, by that here you reveal,
Broken, if I can kill that is so real.

This witness whose presence I feel,
On camera nothing I could reveal,
This was personal, not a rehearsal,
That of my fortune brings reversal.

With her no fighting, she is plenty,
You that needed not adapt to any,
Yet on path you bring back His,
And there is no compromise to this.

Sweetness hers knows not me,
But only how I still wish to be,
For I, choice to from chains release,
Although for else other choice is.

Ready for anything thought to be,
Yet it turns out not ready for she,
And all I ever felt to here pursue,
You so easily come to outdo.

Here bad is much easier to believe,
Unforgiven for how I had to live,
I did not completely submit to will,
I disobeyed, that you can't conceal.

Word pulls to that you not mean,
I could've been this light serine,
In attempt that turns to be vain,
To beauty yours in flash explain.

Blind, wearing two different shoes,
For misconception, you I'll accuse,
Dwelling in but shallow pleasure,
Such is indeed you not to measure.

There I failed from grace of God,
Because I questioned a method,
Here again, back from the star,
Once with God I tried to spar.

Is this me, here down under,
Or there for you I need be rather?
Amongst deranged to intervene,
Now that I possess your serine.

In it all, fact is most unnerving,
She is of my wrath undeserving,
Yet passion from ache you awake,
Maybe only future was not fake.

I'm too old to be out of control,
Yet you're not here for that at all,
For silence by which I'm bruised,
Now you come so falsely accused.

You don't exist, you I must taunt,
I was free, free nothing to want,
Yet you were not here that tricks,
That my pockets fill with bricks.

Now I swear word to never tear,
Now all I'd give us to just repair,
Into my hands you were thrown,
I know you're where I've flown.

You, of some other a portrayal,
In exchange for life of betrayal,
If I only in you could believe,
I never would have to leave.

Perhaps limits of my joy I foresee,
Assumed I cannot exceed that be,
Presence limit pushes on, to rude,
That I wish exclude, I did soothe.

Or is this so world I can't unnerve?
I reserve to all that they do deserve,
Instead to punish all here unforgiven,
Made by slip to be amongst grieving.

Amongst that so bitterly judge,
In tear of repentance to smudge,
As bashful through all we stream,
You redeem of my soul a dream.

Dying to know what you are about,
Yet there is wrong way to find out,
Love doubt turns, in panic I fled,
When everything seemed to be said.

As I observe only this absurd,
That down here I still lured,
That troubles and all must undo,
Not as so many I once knew.

Foolish me in moment of truth,
All to refute, in days of youth,
For other side still I do ache,
To bear, your face here I make.

III

While falling for wrong I believe,
Tired and wasted by how I live,
Where all did elope, out of scope,
I made it to a place called Hope.

For too much is never enough,
Yet again caught by the rough,
Now with unwise, to all revise,
For you cries, from its disguise.

Putting before you that I despise,
All living in their own demise,
With their many Gods tricked,
That one other only contradict.

Conflict, weak order did inflict,
I that only ours had to depict,
As mad that rate, made are great,
Take me, by a trait of other faith.

Causing harm more or less immense,
Depending on how serious is non sense,
Yet again you caught me by surprise,
When that here dies, I not recognize.

I don't like losing, but not to you,
You knew better all I wanted to,
My doubt foolish is, you are real,
Next to you, all again was clear.

Mine as before, by you I know,
Would I see you if it was not so?
How do I accept truth without joy?
This was when they I did employ.

From two glasses I tried to drink,
On all the wrong spilling this ink,
While of only you I wish to think,
This to deny, is to down but sink.

Caught in some fleeing thought,
Nothing was all else I have got,
Beyond, there is still something,
Then I spoke and made it nothing.

I defected, to be again infected,
By she, completely unexpected,
By she effected, this time for good,
You beyond explanation stood.

Strange, as else steers to a blur,
And you, only that does endure,
You had to come to awake I,
For such God just had to deny.

As to you I here raise a toast,
To you, that meant the most,
Upon second look I was a spook,
I was that ghost, that shook.

By then all refusing, so confusing,
Price for this is that you I'm losing,
I could not imagine such a day,
For this, price I just had to pay.

By that I do, to you not true,
Now I live to show one you knew,
I here outed, outplayed, you laid,
Still not slayed, by you I not fade.

Here where true heroes are forgotten,
By our thought of it, made rotten,
Here by this fear, made of but fire,
In this site dire, where most expire.

To in your path only now follow,
Never did I this quickly swallow,
Only to find in I farce of mistrust,
And how fast all I need, all I must.

Much to you I wanted to say,
Where you are I wish go away,
Yet before you tongue-tied, afraid?
For I strayed to this masquerade.

Pitiful indeed, fools it is faith,
Yet with immaculate I did relate,
Strange is her rest to my diversion,
I inherited worlds strange aversion.

By splendors form, made blind,
Awaiting wisdom it assigned,
Yet here truly I feel so unruly,
And I was not here to fool thee.

Thought is myth, I to but deviate,
Inmate here is born to but retaliate,
As false worth I diligently protect,
As this defect I only backtracked.

Easiest is to at you aim, blame,
Loving you yet feeling a shame,
While adoration yours compels,
In I faith frail, the path derails.

In this heat feeling as if caught,
Water hot inherently you're not,
Silliness mine turns to torment,
For I misread intent of a moment.

By world set into restless motion,
That you replace with true devotion,
Interrupting flow, altering intension,
Seeking concentration, deliberation.

Now all I do is you to prepare,
So I can bear that can't compare,
Lost is that I could have cared for,
As all lost became forever more.

The only road without a dead end,
So beautiful, clean, I can't stand,
Yet nothing comes close, so I cling,
Amongst Godly, feeling of being.

I wanted to see you, so I relate,
He'll aid that themselves dedicate,
Right here, born is faith, a reliance,
Here where ended is my defiance.

As irony becomes a worst enemy,
This party no more I here can see,
Unaware I won becomes tragedy,
While playing without a strategy.

Decision overturn, that is genetic,
By electric sacrifice in I a heretic,
Seeing else was a winning story,
I was that craves only your glory.

Leaving in I but intent, God sent,
To I leant, fitted as hand to hand,
Following the lines of my heart,
Yet lines, world this could part.

Victory indeed in question is,
Then someone like you there is,
This show suddenly you wrap,
Leaving with that I can't give up.

In a moment too brief to say it all,
Time fool made, then you I stole,
Now instead of play, I only pray,
That you may be back someday.

By it, love was not this torment,
Indeed, it more meant then lament,
Centuries that creed for us kept,
In what crept that us so gaped?

IV

By those nothing could satisfy,
All must I still try us to deny?
Convicted here all contradicted,
Yet nothing better I depicted.

I pushed to the end, it to befriend,
Space time, I here came to bend,
To that we most love, gain or lose,
This is the reason here we choose!

Then I set myself up for a miss,
Accepting it had to come to this,
I went as far as I could go,
Then you had to let me know.

Stranger, all around I lures danger,
Too hard is indeed to be an angel,
Suspicious of unexpected kindness,
Doubt of else, made you not less.

I found fear that all come to spear,
Once you draw yourself so near,
Did I thought you know me not,
Then pleased she is with what?

Although you ruined my plan,
By your rule, it had to be done,
Overthrown, for this I'm glad,
So easily to my heart you lead.

To where fits, only a misfit,
Then on something we agreed,
Someone me from it is stealing,
Then you beat me to the feeling.

A legend this fight made me,
And for such I gave up on she,
By rules to which all here abide,
I lied, for you I needed to hide.

By the wrong, you I come to call,
She blows by it all, where I fall,
Saving me from that wish save I,
I can't think why; you I'd deny?

Lie she believes, by my act defect,
Yours is trust here I can't protect,
Only God can, and I'll be strong,
Although you got me all wrong.

Bothered as no matter how good,
Here a chance you'll get screwed,
By our lazy comparison, label,
That all quivers, makes unstable.

From alive for a while, until laid,
In it stray, to one other degrade,
For you afraid, too well made,
To end up played in this trade.

Safe on page that oblivion takes,
For that heart aches, mind forsakes,
Then she, by silence all conceives,
Heart believes, their dispute leaves.

This is how I know, not enchanted,
She not challenges nor demanded,
By my fault I made it all difficult,
By my revolt, you need to in bolt.

Don't let them teach you a rule,
That cruel overthrow wonderful!
Let not pretenders persuade you,
With all that just was not true.

Once known is all you wish for,
Hold on to love, nothing is more!
Although confused, this bicker,
A flicker try label with a sticker.

Confused by love for that I longed,
Although, after all to it I belonged,
Out of friction to seeming fiction,
How did we get in this position?

You wore there, only being,
Was I expecting other meaning?
Now I dream with my eyes open,
Living by all there still unbroken.

Forever I here searched for you,
That was really all I cared to do,
You wore purpose with meaning,
Only to keep me from spinning.

Then she to my need committed,
Braking spell, so perfectly fitted,
Is your task of imagination effect?
Elect that I can't deny, or neglect.

You know what I needed to feel,
You thrill, the deal you seal,
In a world holding no award,
Other then by you that is told.

On it bet all or trade new for old,
Yet winning hand I come to fold,
To see you are all for that I long,
To only this I always did belong.

Made true, only once I feel it too,
I knew, I want no other but you,
As soon as she entered the scene,
Built in all blue, white and green.

From a gag, that is in this and that,
To a scene still lit, majestic in it set,
Surprise I can't again disguise,
I had to drop all lies, there to rise.

Here white rhymes with right,
Boyish joy, upon of you sight,
It was time to let go of a curse,
Pause, yet not move in reverse.

What we done to a fragile thing,
Hell I deserve that to I you bring,
Before my will to this did belong,
I had my way, yet it was wrong.

As only you could make me cry,
You to upset made it easy to die,
It is not that I could ever tell,
Yet this fall I didn't bear well.

In it all is that simply be must,
Takes I slow, or waste so fast,
Hint of this marvel she proposes,
And utter mess in me causes.

If you told me what hell be,
She'd no longer be that is she,
If I could you for such trade?
Of myself I'd be only afraid.

You are gone and I'm on the run,
Once made to feel as number one,
I wish to take it all back and mend,
As life without you is punishment.

V

You that I from world did save,
So that nothing here I do crave,
You have that power to inforce,
Lightest joy or burden of remorse.

Ever so slightly, shaking brittle,
As You move closer, just a little,
I slip away, I was just beside me,
Perhaps again I can so selfless be.

Love as I must, without lust,
Instead of fear, infinite trust,
In a moment all you eclipse,
Forever more lives in a glimpse.

That I need not touch, so mild,
That from other world smiled,
Gone is such above you arch,
Once my soul you did touch.

Future on us perhaps depends,
Ends that mends, else it attends,
As earth or sky, still you give,
As that for themselves not live. ¹

Else I see for what it stood for,
While I wanted nothing more,
What did I know, all I now try,
All they are sure of is not for I.

From it detach, it not inspired,
Watching that here but expired,
None I need, by that you give,
Now I live, to myself for it forgive.

So few here you could ever meet,
And defeat that hand this deceit,
For losing you becomes a curse,
Indeed, there is nothing worse.

Here to divide, bounce off a mass,
Indeed, I'm trying the best for us,
Quietly observing, your serving,
Hoping I could still be deserving.

Until every drop of it comes sung,
I but stung and missed as I swung,
You I confused with those unkind,
From those I so easily untwined.

Did I come then to condemn you?
For escaping all I must go through?
Preparing food, paying the bills,
Energy here spills on false thrills.

Much I've said of how all mistreat,
Then here handed the same defeat,
People I started to shy away from,
Yes, I thought I can do it all alone.

Boat I rocked, heading on up,
Easy I part from caught in a nap,
Anxious to see, bursting with risky,
This perfection has I feeling frisky.

I guess still part of human plot,
That wanted more and not a lot,
Inside, I don't really know why,
Such foolish things we outcry.

Here as paralyzed, hypnotized,
Astonished by all here realized,
That I discover, then run for cover,
That I am not I, is hard to get over.

I can't imagine one beyond a turn,
Free of pain, nothing more to learn,
Without troubles of our perception,
Just pure being, just pure affection.

Far, my thought, view once went,
Beyond all that here does bend,
Fragile was embrace of the down,
For that beyond horizon is gone.

Leaving just to come back better,
To us it was all that does matter,
As from far, it gives indication,
Of imagination it is impression.

Not used to that I can't resist,
On wanting quick, I not insist,
Maybe loves most beautiful trait,
Is only while for it we do wait.

To not that is but that be ought,
Where you be made it my spot,
You win, battle with you is a sin,
Crumbling is all that I've been.

Although crucial I here find link,
By spin I find way to myself sink,
You had the time and I had to go,
Thinking yes, yet all I say is no.

In flash interested, crazy is as so,
Then reflex that all needs to slow,
Timing perfect indeed requires,
And I that bullet but misfires.

Supple you come in my dance,
You that I love upon first glance,
I dismiss, too much you please,
Let my mind try to void all this.

That I endear yet not know how,
Only time required is somehow,
A life without a need to put up,
With all I can wish for, here I stop.

As your smile to I then came,
All to tame, leave without shame,
Not who you wore but may be,
It's just how I could be, with she.

Silent gift, poetry, letting me be,
Clear in how, I agree so simply,
For this world I came to provoke,
For this, again you I'll evoke.

Impossible liaison is this great,
To preserve my original state,
The best that I can distinguish,
Other thought instantly diminish.

Means you choose I not confuse,
Those are only I need to choose,
Exactly you I needed, undisputed,
Too strong for I, for all I refuted.

My truth is not bigger than theirs,
As I go through variable time layers.
Though we meet without my heart
in it,
Yet too sweet for I not to commit.

For in her smile serenity is clever,
It is only that could live forever,
Still living beyond this little matter,
For it was keen on that is better.

For I to see that they cannot see,
I come to find where I want to be,
Indeed, I needed to be brave,
By fools these not to misbehave.

Now on hill where we do stop,
I come to from here as so elope,
I needed not die but again fly,
I you deny and I'll find out why.

By time I forget all they knew,
Yet it only made you more true,
Many as wind I off a path blow,
Yet none your vision overthrow.

More then I thought could be,
Reason for this was only she,
Nothing about this I could do,
How could I expect you to?

I just had to know it was you,
Once I knew that loved so true,
In sense, pinnacle of existence,
Carried by instance immense.

¹ Lao Ce

"For what reason I corrode joy and youth?
Ask me not, hostile seemed my truth,
I deserve to weep a haply weep in vain,"
As from insanity stain I can't sustain.

"It is not love, it is not hate,
Nor low Ambition's honors lost,
That bids me loathe my present state,
And fly from all I praised the most.

Weary of all that from world springs,
To me no pleasure beauty brings,
From all I meet, or hear, or see,

Thine eyes have scarce a charm for me.

It is that settled, ceaseless gloom,
The fabled Hebrew wanderer bore,
That will not look beyond the tomb,
But cannot hope for rest before.

What Exile from himself can flee?
To Zones, though more and more remote,
Still, still pursues, wherever I be,
The blight of life – the demon, Thought.
Through many a clime 'tis mine to go,
With many a retrospection curst;
And all my solace is to know,
Whate'er betides, I've known the worst.

What is the worst? Nay do not ask -
In pity from the search forbear,
Smile on – nor venture to unmask,
Man's heart, and view hell that's there."

From To Inez – Lord Byron

"Confined to sex we pressed against limits of the sea,
I saw there were no ocean left for scavengers like me,
I made it to a forward deck, bless our remnant flee,
And then consent to be wrecked.

I'm turning tricks, I'm getting fixed,
I'm back on boogie street,
I guess they want exchange the gift,
You were meant to keep.

Or live in invisible defeat,"

L. Cohen - Thousand Kisses Deep

I Live with You to Leave

I, fire in madness then to raise,
She in but gaze, held more blaze,
All I do praise you could amaze,
All else in this life, but a phase.

Without for a world any grudge,
Out of a smudge that here judge,
I load a gun of blame, taking aim,
Yet you not fit its frame of shame.

Lifted beyond an interpretation,
Into that seems as imagination,
I liked no one, then you attend,
Where no other stand I defend.

So strange, hidden is skies vault,
Finding that seems without fault,
Miserable song from I withdrew,
Yet it had nothing to do with you.

Now around for you I still look,
For that once I come to spook,
By eyes that could mesmerize,
All that advise I come to revise.

Rest of this, bearable you made,
Resolve theirs for yours I trade,
All I want is with you to leave,
And try return that you give.

She flees, I'll love all that I miss,
Could she be stopped by this?
Here these puzzles still I piece,
Please, get me to catch up to that is.

While hoping it's not over still,
There are none, that you can kill,
If you are there, it can't be bad,
I'll go on, this can't be the end.

II

There never was an alternative,
You I believe, as this I wish live,
I love you, upon sight, how silly,
You lean it, as if to say really?

As if enough is to say it to you,
As if few words can justice do,
Before you, my craft seems daft,
Hoping words yours I can adopt.

By you, holding your breath,
As soon as we met, all I do bet,
There I want to give myself to you,
There I can do, that still is true.

So beautiful, you I could touch,
Yet your innocence is too much,
You'll evaporate from that spot,
For all I got was but a thought.

Taking I from original intention,
To entirely opposite confession,
Part that is this bliss comes first,
Followed by half that is a curse.

Where lies seem more attractive,
In state reactive, most destructive,
That somehow needed to clash,
From partial fenced in by harsh.

That gloom threatened may utter,
And you that by it not shatter,
As master seals this rotten deal,
I shot to miss, you by it I not kill.

I tried, to see if I get away from it,
Now I commit to that I can't defeat,
I had to know, find where I'm at,
Now my mind on only you is set.

I wouldn't want it any other way,
Although there is price I'll pay,
Those for who I care, I had to dare,
So that by them I could swear.

Creating love that is not brittle,
Was by the damned just a little,
I can harm when out of your arms,
And succumb to heavens charms.

Conviction proves to be so hard,
Exposed comes without a guard,
Now, nothing I can do about that,
My favorite mistake, that I be let.

III

What can I say, I just had to stay,
Although I wanted to go away,
There I wish depart, again start,
Yet I found how hard is to part.

Perhaps enough is that you exist,
When nothing else is, you enlist,
Where unaware I come to declare,
Where I swear, for you are so fair.

To love and loved be, yet there it be,
Where one plus one becomes three,
In between us understanding be,
Only you could make me this free.

As I stutter, part I and part another,
You come to destroy my blunder,
You that follows yet I not bother,
Nor indeed, let me here go under.

That in life I tricked to contradict,
Beyond my wit on me you inflict,
It is so strange, bound, now sound,
While world crumbles all around.

By tenderness yours converted,
As soon as high virtue is inserted,
In me she still is she, unaltered,
As all around scattered so shattered.

Else I used to kiss now but dismiss,
They never know what enough is,
Everywhere only borders grew,
By skies map, I find way through.

They as I on twisted so insisted,
To it by you, I no longer enlisted,
Bits of baggage carry conceited,
I for a while not pack nor needed.

God better then I indeed did know,
He gets me where I needed to go,
For a while great seems all we do,
Yet another was His way through.

I need not shot my foot in bad,
I walked on, all of this instead,
She was not I to from all this spare,
But against all odds, true declare.

To leave by which I'm blessed,
This I never could've guessed,
So let me be sad, I cut my wings,
Be that for you to a world clings.

To reach thee and that must be,
Process takes all this for I to see,
There of love leaving endeavor,
By free will I enter that lives forever.

...

From Their Advice, I Rise

Rewind to before came the pain,
And try again to lost joy regain,
It's not time to cry but find why,
Although remorse I can't deny.

I was one too fast to then stop,
Then you that I can't give up,
I wish go as slow comes more,
Otherwise we'd not know what for.

On my knees, here left in torment,
For I just wasn't all in a moment,
In ten years perhaps it be better,
And world no longer will matter.

World by egoism forever taunted,
Never knew what we wanted,
In you still leaves well concealed,
All place like this not unfulfilled.

While to undone song, I still belong,
If it lasted longer, it'd be wrong,
Stolen if ripened cherries are,
And left to be in that is a jar.

Nothing for keeps enough is,
Interrupted love greatest feels,
I take distance in to see for sure,
Filter that I do come to adore.

For I can't with you still stay,
It's hard to love me, anyway,
Convincing myself without prevail,
That all does end, made us well.

Again they rehearse but a curse,
And destroy that forgot its verse,
Restless ask, what is going on?
Yet this obedience is not forgone.

Just once if it saw me taking cover,
Willing to obey, false in I discover,
Yours was all, predictably wild,
'I do my side, meek and the mild.

By virtue of suffering I endured,
Your claim that you not be heard,
Both say there're laws to obey,'¹
Yet I lied if by yours I per sway.

'Way I make love, you wish I disown,
I not like your tone, I wish leave it alone.'¹
Battles I lost, us here came to keep,
On trouble concealed, again I trip.

Coincidence be at my expense,
Punished for accepted ignorance,
With concern I try their lip heal,
That they tomorrow will not feel.

I gave blessing to those powers,
To fool that slobbers and devours,
Untimely false made good intent,
Brand of dead I did not withstand.

Current become their reason why,
Too tired to explain and such deny,
Without seeking for another guide,
Yet I still ride upon spinning tide.

Tired of again proving evident,
To not eminent in this experiment,
Once I could've been all I want,
Then world turned me to a pond.

As their tale I still on speared,
And intimate in I only deterred,
While here but a public figure,
Seems to pull off a fool trigger.

And that you thought I'd ignore,
Nothing us for I came to assure,
By false advice I once rolled dice,
For such, she carries the price.

I just hope they not pity thee,
For all your patience with me,
Nor before of dice final rolls,
I trade with whom it belongs.

When I know not that I want,
When their pond, you I daunt,
When me I lose, you confuse,
For this only myself I accuse.

Being left here to all revise,
For listening to wrong advice,
I wish indeed parts I could edit,
Yet truth is, false ideal I did lead.

Complicating all even hearted,
Now eager for fire we've started,
Thought desire I've discarded,
Now thinking why we parted.

Streaming over million worlds,
Up ropes to that light your holds,
There to be, absolutely stupefied,
All appreciation instance tied.

As I revise all things to resize,
Changing my mind, you are a prize,
Convinced by facts, by action,
You are my only satisfaction.

Consorting with of time a friend,
Punished if in it all comes to end,
I want to give up but not to this,
You get me through that folly is!

By age they claim what's old,
Yet nothing of love they told,
I no longer fact needed argue,
This is nothing, without you.

By all nonsense I had to process,
I could not to else confess,
Still unsynchronized, in part me,
In attitude forget it, you found be.

Yet this was not needed of I then,
And I wish you to like me again,
Start with me, then set all straight,
I not bear of recognition weight.

Gene that cares I still need rescue,
Yet it was hardest thing to do,
That to loves oath only needs nod,
Yet still I had problem with God.

Long passed one that cried for me,
Years ago, probing with intensity,
That bountiful once was a deed,
Such long drought did proceed.

That I never know how to call,
Because of such again I'll fall,
Sensation that I once desecrated,
When I faded, from I separated.

Still paying back for false treaty,
That reason offers only to needy,
Once there I stretched my neck,
Then Lord gently laid me back.

'Finding that blessed his power,
That are ditch around his tower,
Needing my heart for their throne,
That just can make it on their own.

From filth of life, us none do spare,
We grew by roads passing they dare,
Where the wild huffs ran through,
By which our fear only grew.

Rocks dividers, through a center,
Uncomfortable our world to enter,
Thundering their murdering truth,
That are to separate our youth.' ²

III

Then suddenly you came my way,
To who I can say all I wish to say,
Yet there is no reason to comment,
Accept that I require only that.

And when those walls go down,
You can't hardly make a sound,
I come to recognize love of thee,
To remind me of that once may be.

As before you my engine stalls,
Of maze between us drop walls,
In it I still am, embraced for days,
You are the part of life that stays.

More precise truth comes out,
By love brought from above,
It is I that left some remark,
When risen I sow beyond an arc.

Confusion of restless night to shake,
Edging destiny of a dawn to awake,
There she was, within my sight,
Sitting, unwavering her is might.

As if thrown, as if there flown,
To a throne where you are alone,
Through columns ancient, tall,
If I only could absorb it all.

This tower stood without a fence,
Beyond there is where we dance,
Although walls here I've stacked,
From you, I can't myself protect.

As I need turn all to this and that,
In better world we would've met,
Face yours impose on surrounding,
My princess in a secret crowning.

Atop a triangle before she abide,
Or hide if no longer her pride,
Watching I come out of a tide,
Finding path no longer so wide.

Drawn by feather, heavy as ever,
Forever entwined by the endeavor,
Although times ach made I fake,
This is not something you take.

All the dreams down I but took,
Only until to you I come to look,
She moved only by pure creation,
And I only by some devastation.

Pledge to love here I can declare,
Only before you such I dare,
Come as you're, you I wish see,
Not how I wanted you to be.

Just as so, a gentle killer, a force,
Source that only setting is course,
Beyond line I turn to a renegade,
You as bounty hunter I do raid.

Ranger looking for lone stranger,
Angel to show a hidden danger,
By I ripped, as I off just slipped,
Back as convict of expected script.

A writer of monotony, a misery,
Yet this I never wanted to be,
Mediocrity that nothing meant,
From it escapes a voice potent.

While on edges all is cracking,
Then on all so wide embarking,
Nothing but you for I to pursue,
I hope tomorrow turns a clue.

IV

While listening to so clever,
I consider that I could never,
Sober, yet girls as drinks I mix,
For I can't find that I could fix.

Of pride a flick, ending streak,
Then appeared that here I seek,
Left in a lie that made I weak,
By head of thick, made so sick.

Too difficult, I care not bother,
Then dependent on some other,
What did I do, by anger I side,
When without strength to decide.

Million ways to love, pick a side,
Useless will love such provide,
Rhythm of this dance not matters,
All of it down falls as she enters.

That sparkle in your eye is me,
That me from this free, will free,
Although it's hard to love me,
Deeper then this in me you be.

Now I not listen, they not entice,
Or rather world does not suffice,
Escapes from the DJ's fingertips,
Record endless spins, else sweeps.

Sampling with all in thick smoke,
By a shock I from dream awoke,
Another is music us united,
Sighted, that not many invited.

While irate quickly here went,
I on but high art place intent,
Your cerebral is not profound,
It just made us all so doubt.

Yet beneath all in a compound,
Is that they cannot talk about,
Portrayal theirs I no longer serve,
By heaven, else I aspire to deserve.

In it else somehow did matter,
Until you made me know better,
By that is so clear, I did diminish,
Yet I was not one they can finish.

Taken where none else can hear,
To her which I held to be so dear,
Easier was indeed all so unfair,
As again came bare, none tear!

Now I well remember that is she,
Yet I wonder did she know me?
So hard to gain, yet easy to lose,
You of their blues I can't accuse.

Idle when far away I found she,
The only that could ever be,
I can't care for anything but you,
You wore the only thing true.

Once I thought else can save me,
Now I know it was all for she,
Truth is, to else I did commit,
It was too hard this to admit.

Nothing more they can add now,
I've no flavor for else anyhow,
Only to hope, only to pray,
That they come for I someday.

Lost I become to them, yet free,
Me and you they could never see,
As Peter Pan, far up me You took,
Farther then reach of Captain Hook.

Somewhere I will find thee,
On the left side, beyond a sea,
While for truth I traveled far,
Beyond reefs that us do scar.

The one for who life was still a joy,
Heaven did deploy only for you boy,
Until then running I did enjoy,
Then stupefied mind did employ.

Truth I sought, further then this lot,
In this little plot, I felt as if caught,
To someplace outside, I was tied,
You will never find where I hide.

By tormenters ours, their powers,
By perseverance that all devours,
Building in us, leaning towers,
Whose every joys by time sours.

That, I was not, that I cannot deal,
In her rather is all I wanted to feel,
With who we'd not trade place,
Advice we ought to but erase!

Our vows difficult was rather,
We were made for one another,
Nothing to reap, by parts I skip,
I leap where light in could slip.

Echoing in my soul, as you lean,
Light be for only light to come in,
Captivated I comes from tender,
That by this rhyme I try render.

By He lifted from here advised,
To where only wish is realized,
Fulfilled it is, else it did dismiss,
All is waiting to pass, accept this.

¹ Different Sides – L. Cohen

² Vesna parun
Fairy I There Did Carry

By spirit, taken to secret I blessed,
Where wonder of you I undressed,
Piercing though air in mist dressed,
I only wish I could read the rest.

Got us moving while we're still,
Until I came to where I'll kneel,
By its touch only lunched above,
It was needed if I'm to ever love.

Face in a scarf drifting to a heart,
So close, you come such regard,
You stretched reality to divinity,
By you I was plugged to infinity.

Taken by so gentle your caress,
Taken by harmless that harness,
Feeling as if taken out of a glaze,
Or my mind again with I plays?

On to my heart appeared a wing,
That I to heaven could swing,
From here far ends of I to see,
Stairs not take I where you be.

In it as if hear, heaven I hears,
As a butterfly to a heart steers,
As whisper, making an incision,
Leading to perfect composition.

Needing that routine dampens,
We go but nothing happens,
To make it to you took a while,
To all in I compile for a smile.

You came to take me through,
What a lovely thing it is to do,
While apparitions have aspired,
I gave up, more was still desired.

As capsule I effortlessly did take,
To better all make by the retake,
Opposite all thought, I sensed,
By angels dust, it commenced.

Then I broke the accord by a sin,
By another infatuation to the skin,
I need lose myself as demented,
In attainment of poor entertainment.

By deduction of compassion,
Gaining back but my old ration,
To that I agree was funny to me,
Yet such it's not supposed to be.

In false bliss, in this old decease,
As imagination now I all dismiss,
There when I cease to insist,
To seek for that did not exist.

On my heart falling, without fear,
So gently takes me out of here,
This lightness I could not bear,
Though as air your touch is fair.

Then on top, before you I stop,
Erasing a gap that I does trap,
By God that this set into motion,
Lifted to meet that is devotion.

II

Effort despite, I give up the fight,
I never thought, you'd be so right,
Then beyond, transparent walls,
Through windows of secret halls.

Then you came to me, so serine,
Whom with eyes I wish drink in,
As the measure of all measures,
To reveal skies hidden treasures.

Giving another to I here vision,
For I tried question a decision,
You are not that once was,
That not wails but that on goes.

Then I saw your smiling eyes,
In tenderness of paradise,
In holy exuberance, a knock out,
When I figured it all out.

Once He came to up there I raise,
Where upon your face I did gaze,
Now only looking for but a trace,
Of that resembles your grace.

There you wore, bending intent,
Somehow mine for a moment,
I wish find are you of that kind,
Have I again with angel combined?

By reminisce, of she I thought,
Then you, before I, He brought,
More then a lot, love to allow,
There you know me by now.

Then to you again I do steer,
Suddenly again you are near,
You'll let me lead, so breathe,
Where there are no roads indeed.

To but ask, can I have a kiss?
Suddenly, nothing is but this,
By a word sweet to I you lean,
In this field of green, so serine.

Out of all I'm accustomed to,
I not walked but flu to you!
So simple, from all this freed,
You all my craving did feed.

By revival of you, all again begun,
Every other choice I can make is gone,
With you I want to run and hide,
I've tried but there is no other side.

With you that I on comes to call,
There is nothing else to feel at all,
I just want to look upon you,
For you I need to break through.

III

As bee, stuck to window bright,
In delight, mesmerized by sight,
As out it flies then to flower ties,
For its purpose it does recognize.

Pulls gently mild, this flowers tip,
I for moment hold, forever to keep,
Made by His seed, sprinkling creed,
Moment that with all of me agreed.

Kiss this to a fruit turn, to rise,
Honeys taste sweet I do realize,
By that is so sweet, world feed,
It was all that I ever did need.

As all of me hurries to a treat,
With someone far away to meet,
Head first that I to you carries,
By my throat into strawberries.

Diving for sip of your potion,
Into your space as to an ocean,
This thirst becomes a devotion,
Sensation, so free of caution.

Floating above ground, unbound,
Garden heavenly once I found,
And nothing else was this good,
Then when with you I stood.

There I slow, so content, I flow,
In your eyes is all I need to know,
Love eternal in them still burns,
Everything in me for you yearns.

As deer caught in the headlight,
There unfrozen by such delight,
You are the gift, I could melt,
By you I feel that I never felt.

Made a heart leap, you to meet,
You that wipes me off my feet,
By your deed all said and done,
You are the sun, of it I become.

Words from shell gently broke,
Leaving with feeling to in soak,
Forever I live by that you give,
As the sky I did retrieve, I believe.

There at halt, letting me adore,
You are all I was looking for,
So real, for you seem so right,
Once I made it to your sight.

Such kindness I not hope to find,
Provable for you can't be denied,
While you are worth the wait,
Love indeed never come too late.

Where great virtue, patient stood,
Not seeking but instant gratitude,
When heavens let me it realm enter,
To great thought you give manner.

Since then I wait for set in space,
For lifetime hides in her grace,
I can't look away yet clandestine,
Miracle to I is beauty so pristine.

'My woman's here, my children too,
Their graves are safe from ghosts like you'

Nevermind – L. Cohen

So Light

She is so light, in her not doing,
I, without time, only moving,
By letting go, as we do sever,
I come to keep you forever.

In every endeavor, you I feel,
Through years' my savior still,
As that is far I wish bring near,
By that we conceal, made dear.

As soon as door opens, you flee,
Nothing if not free, lives in glee,
Out of time, to nothing it ties,
While around all lives and dies.

Something in between, us ties,
From the background I realize,
That is always so I still serves,
As in silence us it but observes.

Here I bow to just this allow,
Life all about this only is now,
By this love made to disappear,
Only so her word I could hear.

Present only when all are gone,
So light to her realm I in flown,
That surrounding entire did fade,
Solidified in a pupil, else unmade.

My favorite, to universe guide,
I can't as else here so slide,
Unattainable becomes worthy,
Not Earthy, yet indeed sturdy.

You I can tease and I convey,
Now that by your rules I play,
Each time I choose only you,
In love with all that you do.

Kept so complete, unbroken,
For my love you've spoken,
Don't give up on I and elope,
Only by you I could cope.

When you drop, all you do top,
You can't stay yet all does stop,
Quite other is the worthy story,
As passes this morning glory.

II

Nothing was quite like you and I,
I need to try, yet washed by a sky,
I had all until storm of dawning,
Then gone in pallor of mourning.

Despite all here, none come near,
To your soul sincere, but of it fear,
As only you lure, my word sure,
Into something that is pure.

We never said goodbye, still tied,
As mind views you from each side,
I'm getting out as soon as I can,
My plan you set, once again.

You're of my life only flavor,
I'll be as never, to return a favor,
I can still be whoever I want,
I choose to return that you grant.

Not ill-fated by the fact you left,
Life's treasure is only theft,
I'd be afraid, disappointed made,
Indeed, only if here you stayed.

Not to injure the land you own,
Here they only seek for oblivion,
From it torn to be elsewhere born,
There to unknown love I sworn.

From red life I fade, tense breath,
Into mellow space without death,
As if made up, without a shadow,
In a lost meadow, green and yellow.

Revolving, to find you in middle,
Unscrambles of my life a riddle,
As wise as only those so carefree,
Somehow that was still not me.

Love I caught, in instant hold,
In it I'm black and you are gold,
A place in space, to infinite I gaze,
Within reach, I you always amaze.

As the sky lifted the obstruction,
Extracted by startling abstraction,
Of strange world revealing trace,
All in it you could not replace.

Offset, by the find for all blind,
So easily all else you outshined,
Waited for a precious moment,
That rescued part of I wanted.

Standing in eternity undecided,
Unaware by it all else subsided,
Away from all in the impression,
That was without contemplation.

Love was always stronger than I,
In it on none rely, and none deny,
Yet in your existence all is simple,
Too far away for them to cripple.

Enlightened, by that here I sighted,
Your fragrance sensation invited,
Beauty of her attention, affection,
Heavy burden carries perfection.

Would you be so if I not let you go?
Nor could I such glow ever bestow,
You wore there for I, not I for you,
Lucky if I knew what I want to do.

Here where all stirs, you endure,
To I spur, as only that is so pure,
Shades path where once walked I,
A new one defy, on which to rely.

Smile a thousand stars can light,
Amidst a sky setting all to right,
When manipulated in this fusion,
She brings along a final version.

A perfect offer, by that I must,
Intimate gesture I had to trust,
In she that none could ever see,
So solid for me you meant to be.

Eventful some still filling norm,
That my spirit cannot keep calm,
Nothing else was to this pass time,
I could not wait for the sublime.

Of indulging upon a scene dead,
Of false intent, marking the end,
As all that's been, from I moves,
Leaving only this heart approves.

I not fight that you I must release,
Yet inside, on knees, I beg please,
I try to dismiss all swiftly sworn,
For such decision I only mourn.

As hastily as to love this led,
From you fled, although glad,
As in the air I laid, in this scent,
I transcend you to compliment.

Splendor to attend, lightly flown,
Witness to that I've never known,
It was so gentle, it was so tender,
Where I surrender, to love render.

I was holding back for you in fact,
Still to be blown by the impact,
Avalanche gathering does attire,
In it I'm passing, driven to expire.

Of you prospect seems so bleak,
More as a deception eyes to trick,
For I this too much already is,
Weary I cease before a breeze.

Before all turns to a catastrophe,
I know somehow we need to be,
As prior came verdict I not trade,
Nor break promise here I made.

For that you give I only do live,
Message one receive that I believe,
Through a crack, out you do leak,
Upon meek for who forever I seek.

No other satisfaction I did need,
Then to story from your eyes read,
Once you I found, for none I yearn,
Perhaps only for you to return.

Leaving without burden, assured,
By beginning this strange, lured,
Years I endure by that you depict,
That itself never does contradict.

"Going home without my sorrow,
Going home sometime tomorrow."

L. Cohen – Going Home

Bait Of Faith

In multitude water stirs to a blur,
In such hunt those us need deter,
All closed in fog, fear did strand,
When this world mine you expand.

Through a wrap, out a sea shell,
By eye and ear taken from a vale,
Upon a hill as if before an altar,
Facing a Fisherman's daughter.

Automatically inside you I let,
As some bait, eternal you set,
Letting lips as two vessels sail,
On those heavens cheeks pale.

You I notice as down you sling,
Suddenly caught on your string,
From this rescue here I found,
That I only seek high ground.

Ahead of myself, when you near,
Satisfaction is here, in the clear,
In love with whomever you are,
Now I wish go back to the star.

Traveling inside trail unmarked,
In dark upon a spark embarked,
Untouched by decay I remain,
Invisible paths as ours to claim.

All I want, walks to its glow,
Bound to it once made to know,
Following silence, I did possess,
Breath that escapes all to confess.

More without move I accomplish,
Still off some moon for you I fish,
Hoping to brings its high tide,
So again next to you I can slide.

Where in heaven suburb I met,
There on grassy field she set,
When I spotted you, on a ledge,
On another page, over the edge.

What theirs is, still bears its seal,
As thrill of which I wonder still,
Bigger then lifespan to complete,
In true fairness, lived true grit.

Gold fish fulfills wish of mine,
Before I kneels, a rhyme divine,
Who thought, treasure remote,
Next to all, in my net is cough?

I traveled from nothing to nothing,
Then over to you I come to swing,
As a freelancer, living as a dancer,
In sentence I find to all an answer.

Where you go, I come to solve,
By resolve, out of that revolve,
This time I'm not giving up,
You wore impossible to top.

About all, by which else do sink,
Beautiful ones never of it think,
By intent of saint, made content,
To understand, to I you are sent.

Faith as effort, once you entered,
I centered, else I surrendered,
After ten years again we'll start,
You only know our hungry heart.

You seem unlike she, once I rung,
Yet still as bow of an archer strung,
Might for love that did surrender,
As so tender, you I do remember.

Knowing that I want, I to spook,
By whose cry, my ground shook,
In the night she came so discrete,
Then by day you, so concrete.

Needing actual kind of miracle,
That goes behind effect lyrical,
First and last we're just to miss,
In nothing else I found such bliss.

Consolation is to trust your eyes,
Creation made I solid, in few tries,
By fit set adrift, heart you uplift,
When God's gift to I came swift.

I thought you gave up on me,
So little I knew of true decree,
As on this trail all I need repel,
Yet you I could so easily compel.

Some words thunderous, loud,
Some by silence made profound,
All leaving realm of so thought,
By never changing their spot.

Indeed, made is that I can love,
Wondering are you that one?
Are you, speak for I can't tell?
That came with voice of a bell.

Overwhelmed without attire,
That gave breathe to this fire,
That long ago on I placed a spell,
Speak dearest, for I just can't tell.

For long tears yours I but knew,
Only by them I remembered you,
That for years I keep as gold,
Without explanation, so awkward.

By your word I tried to follow,
By your eyes made to know,
Once I heard, in another time,
Now to show you are still mine.

Certainly to that never I did see,
Where my story untold did flee,
Part needed to fill in the blank,
Leaving I with that none outrank.

Yet every time I feel your touch,
It seems indeed as if too much,
Every time I hear you, see you,
I'm in love, that is what you do.

Invisible liaison odd to unfold,
Now you I can see, but not hold,
Then I find that all so still, right,
Suddenly is not far out of sight.

By all they brought, made rotten,
By you, by all I wish be forgotten,
There again, slowing me down,
After all, she speaks of renown.

So sweet still lives inside of me,
That in silence with I did agree,
Now slow enough to follow she,
Only free to do by its authority.

I can't connect to none but this,
As else here simply lesser feels,
I can't miss that I haven't got,
Then you, Lord to I brought.

Now only comfort yours is bliss,
Letting I untouched survive this,
On thought afloat, that it's a lot,
Next to you, world enough is not.

Every time you're that I need,
From their conceit out you lead,
But that us to same purpose ties,
And not that one another defies.

In silent accord, without a word,
By eye that many secrets stored,
You come to put on I this grin,
In the world that was so grim.

Else needs not be remembered,
All of it before she is rendered,
This comes other faith to expose,
As I rose, to that my heart goes.

With me, in my joy and grief,
To lasting make moment brief,
As the years I scare may,
They never stood in our way.

As across you stretch, in lean,
Universe around gathers serine,
Beneath my shirt drama plays out,
Hiding that you I can't doubt.

Conquered by your beauty rule,
Although I'll try to play it cool,
Excited, unsettled, here puzzled,
As the one suddenly bedazzled.

Coming from cover of disguise,
By my surprise you I can't size,
Comes to cause the commotion,
A touch away I find caution.

In charity that is without pity,
I was lifted far above this city,
Separate reality entering gates,
Cutting input that deteriorates.

Heaven, not by urban concerned,
But its people, rested, preserved,
A renaissance woman there be,
In naked honesty by she, I agree.

There is you, I don't understand,
Outliving all that this can spend,
All that is left, belongs to above,
And it answers only to love.

I you could indeed always find,
You easily to story combined,
With companion forming treaty,
Taking me beyond a reckless city.

While up here so high in a sky,
I'd build a place for you and I,
Beyond horizon, promise awaits,
Set across rivers, heavens estates.

Adventurous come to reveal,
Wonder conceals that it is real,
Me and she, premortal I've seen,
As Adam and Eve, before the sin.

On solid she walks, above trees,
Awaiting worthy with all that is,
As my eyelids stuck to skies dome,
Where to roam, place to call home.

Nothing else become purpose such,
Only those who meant so much,
That memories made, soul touch,
As above green silence I did arch.

Child here could play for hours,
Of wonders learning powers,
Inside its wondrous glance,
Without deaths acquaintance.

Your space all else does replace,
In my mind but leaving a trace,
I, weightless, made out of light,
By your might, a face so bright.

Slipping in and out of a zone,
Here again when I think it's gone,
Whispers inclined by its sentence,
Offering essence of independence.

By discovery all to reformulate,
If you could only for me wait,
All parts in I expire, I surrender,
To solute only that I remember.

As you appear, universe sways,
Of love ways only she obeys,
With runaways from remorse,
Only with she on this course.

Finally, she sees, fills with easy,
Wide and free soul in peace,
In this delta, on the rivers end,
You stand, against it I can't defend.

Beyond attraction, in interaction,
For just a fraction of my reaction,
Banding thought, off the matter,
By gravity living in this latter.

Far from that I'm used to, off set,
As I just could not believe in it,
Melting my mask as you bask,
Different of me you do ask.

Other way gains your respect,
You are effect of another act,
Revision once you I observe,
That I did, no longer I serve.

First as His, you I embraced,
Then her from here I chased,
She not cries, she above flies,
Destination leaves in my eyes.

Yet by all wrong, I've sunken,
To time forgotten by soul darken,
But remain to crimes still our ties,
Made Her rise above these times.

Beyond flowing clouds, a shine,
By which obliged only do align,
Here those in rags made to polish,
And someone like I not demolish.

After all, still caring and so intense,
Attending still all this nonsense,
Years disappear with bad friends,
In uproar that this soul descends.

Brought by the secret society,
I work for that works for me,
You my excitement transcend,
You stand in full command.

Unexpected giving I invitation,
Far away from here convention,
Left to your device then free set,
Love never chose inconsiderate.

Here all we ought do rather,
As joy feel when serving other,
As angels purpose to I appoint,
Never again you to disappoint.

Same here story I not compels,
They know of nothing else,
Self-importance none subdue,
Yet none are bigger than you.

Here unaware I meet who He be,
Distributing that feels as destiny,
I no longer had to go through,
Nor around bounce as all do.

All I've tried, nothing I did abide,
Thousand times I could've died,
All here is only lost or gained,
By trait yours I only integrate.

Call it faith, to I only true,
You know me and I know you,
Glad for rather else instead,
For all between us still unsaid.

'Faith was strong but I needing proof,
Then I saw her bathing on the roof,
And her beauty overthrow you,

She tied me to the kitchen chair,
She broke my thrown and cut my hair,
And from my lips she drew the hallelujah

Even though it all went wrong,
I stand before the Lord of song,
With nothing on my tongue but hallelujah'

Hallelujah – Leonard Cohen
Godly

From nowhere, you come about,
Somewhere there, so far out,
In love with that I've not met,
Endless come to see, where at.

World had million tries to I satisfy,
He did it in first, this I can't deny,
Before I myself could present,
Everything to me you meant!

All sit flat as open soda none got,
As to nowhere seems gone a plot,
All has been done, on all a label,
Rebel invites now God or a devil?

Without details of you, interact,
In love, with time just to react,
In instant success I find not rest,
As best here I wanted to test.

How I do my time, they judged,
Or they know how discharged?
That I could now, rules its bear,
As for her world they I prepare.

Questioning now my intension,
As I face beyond comprehension,
Without a sound, you come around,
Unaware I found my secret ground.

This page, that mark of time spills,
My comfort, possessiveness kills,
None have me but she, she hails,
Yet never swallows that it trails.

Tender it requires, dream I pack,
Now a runaway, not coming back,
Imagination lead way, or astray,
Wondering still to this day.

While else, much less then sublime,
Left behind is so hard to define,
Long enough in sight to enchant,
To transcending moment grant.

Because of you, I care what it meant,
Life I compliment with intent,
As I come to freeze you I release,
Into boundless possibilities.

Although unaltered you stood,
In the end only that is so good,
To unfading her I only do tie,
On colors you apply, I can rely.

Looking at I with a smile mild,
As if I was one who is a child,
In I sees immense possibility,
And I that occasion can't see.

Clinging to being, not fleeing,
It is not she that is I deceiving,
Once I went through a crack,
There was really no way back.

I knew not where we end up,
Until I get enough, I can't stop,
Picture only one is to remain,
All else fades in a vast terrain.

To where heaven I has kissed,
To fascination I can't resist,
I'm giving up, I wish to elope,
There where heart you stop.

Yet so rapidly to leave it all,
Seems hard to in a moment call,
So I invent plot small, and fall,
Yet to nothing more I can enroll.

There by your smile overthrown,
Unknown to places I come from,
Yet sudden, with fear I freeze,
Further then all this I you tease.

While still bound to this strife,
So you will leave me to this life,
Yet world you could never give,
By this for million years you live.

Else in cracks those does eclipse,
I see that in this game's for keeps,
When from the chains heart rips,
Only few moments these it keeps.

That now I know, you've known,
Out of false control at I thrown,
Who let you go, for I to adore?
And lead you to I, wanting more.

They sent you to I here amaze,
Just to show me your face,
That which I could please,
That upon sight I wish kiss.

Then set as a blaze leaving proof,
For that I bursts through the roof,
As I now look back at all I did,
When of this place I blew a lid.

Face of God's grace, hope I must,
That this feeling now could last,
Impossible, incredible indeed,
That I need to accept the creed.

Love real, by heaven endeavor,
Strength to love as I could never,
I have to make it back to you,
If it be the only thing I ever do.

Still here I live, this I give,
All that is too hard to believe,
Chasing horizons, there to be,
Where I'm free, where I'm me.

Here I see that I only could tap,
And from my chains unstrap,
Between here and there, gone,
Between everything and none.

Lifting the borders, I transcend,
Forwarded on a design grand,
Brought to a place without end,
Where we could begin again.

Inside I growing that can be us,
It indeed all this had to surpass,
As something within us grows,
By its wows it different glows.

Here all seems utterly up to we,
Crushing ideal, not allowed be,
Captain saves that well behaves,
Once it slays that us enslaves.

As soon as you did appear,
I wish to with you disappear,
Awaiting path you conducted,
Here all are easily distracted.

While here startled, I hesitate,
When you flee through a gate,
By mistake, placed at mercy,
As star is she, guarded by He.

I wish flow, you wish go slow,
You wish glow, I want to know,
By time confined, lesson to stir,
Still stuck by all I only deter.

Spent on teachings that all bend,
For it here I lose a true friend,
As this moment I try to spin,
Into all that nothing did mean.

Your age is without direction,
Interested not is such affection,
Without worry, you out I take,
To where easy I make mistakes.

Yesterday that I today stunned,
All I missed out, was so grand,
Tendencies ignorance claimed,
Lame and untamed all blamed.

Turn the page, or meet defeat,
Habit stays we too often meet,
Wrong conviction world holds,
Then you, that all simply folds.

Making people into only this,
In the end made me few miss,
Here knowing well why I lose,
This is not that I could choose.

None if not just, prepare for fair,
In it torment of neglect I now bear,
By it trust by time I try again earn,
For that I do yearn, into solid turn.

For being painfully suspicious,
By which turned to capricious,
Although she is so dignified,
By pride, all you never let slide.

World blown out of proportion,
Only left me with but caution,
It was so hard for I to surrender,
By that time heading to whatever.

All that I'll try to turn into less,
Then to more then guess I confess,
This has to do with that hesitate,
I needed that could little wait.

I not seek to contest Your law,
From other I inherited a flaw,
I just needed to know for sure,
That did endure was so pure.

You not cry, but comes to rise,
As awesome girl, ripping all ties,
You let me go as here I need be,
As those without any curiosity.

As to influence false I agreed,
Was not meant to her impede,
Until such you need not I advise,
Pushed back, lecture to revise.

Giving up, of such here accused,
By all it here I stood confused,
Here I'm not used to forever,
Here nothing did stay together.

I don't want you for but a day,
I wanted you to with now stay,
Perhaps all I miss, I try deace,
Then comes only, I could please.

III

I thought I had it all, then I fall,
As speed star you rode as I stall,
While I couldn't be enthralled,
Then you I come to behold.

Dropped to where I can't stand,
While the rules I tried to bend,
In this world of opposites sure,
High without low can't endure.

Wide space gives best to a guest,
I sleep with enemies, I found unrest,
Guest turns to be of place a pest,
Steppe wolf in sheep skin dressed.

Living again by all their little lies,
No longer seeking the surprise,
Accepting some tangible advice,
Then she, most certain to entice.

Or deviate by same obligation,
Leading to other soul formation,
I seized more than spirit alone,
To more than bones, I'm sown.

Truth stood that does outlast,
Certain, some be as they must,
Was it I that here choose thee,
Or rather you that choose me?

I not wish you're more forgiving,
But only that I was believing,
That I could test if I really must,
Becomes only that I could trust.

Once I stood, in promise sealed,
Watching from I long concealed,
Then my words so bleak indeed,
No longer did stick to the deed.

All this blank, and I down sank,
None but that Gods holds a rank,
It is He that there once I did hoist,
Into the field with you, so poised.

By joy only, I'll remember thee,
Further then you I cannot see,
From picture yours, all assemble,
And again up that hill ramble.

I did slip, trip, lose my grip,
And I fall down, even so steep,
Gloom of this now I had to bear,
And I can't say it was not fair.

Remains of the days, I lead,
To that should be instead.
That now get me on my knees,
All in me for she bags please.

By hope someday we could be,
Worst is over, free from it flee,
By love I change, turn a page,
And this fear of strange engage.

Stretching across centuries long,
To figure out where I belong,
Now only waiting to take a flight,
Still holding, postponing delight.

More I'll knew, in my down time,
There wonder can you be mine?
To see how far we could get,
Out of sight one another let.

Loosing you as on wrong I bet,
That left me on my back flat,
Beneath thin sheets of banality,
Hidden was another reality.

Until blame weak notion breaks,
From chains by that heart aches,
To that us makes, to Lord I plead,
I wish know; how superb indeed.

Resolute, love me, I challenge thee,
Tell me so I believe undoubtingly,
Then unshaken ties, that I can't size,
Then yours, home is in those eyes.

Impossible to fight, in dark a light,
All I wanted, here is in my sight,
I want this, a moment I freeze,
He gives, all I needed to please.

By the only I can say it's all right,
So far away, yet not out of sight,
In her eyes I found new poise,
In it no pain, meaning employs.

From bottom rise to deep its sky,
All I need is here, it you can't deny,
By that I cope, I still not let elope,
Once it starts, none it could stop.

From immaculate His work,
That I gave torque, to it uncork,
That comes not for years, I faced,
Sweeter then wine hiding taste.

Else not worth doing, too flat,
Upon a star where you're set,
Everything else become none,
While waiting for the one.

To I come or I'll come to you,
In you trust, for you I'll be true,
You my absurdity outclassed,
I pray that this could last.

IV

Without she, I'm not really me,
By dependence this made free,
Lifted beneath the load of black,
Now to it I try make a comeback.

From fields of wasted, degraded,
That by blasé all sluggishly rated,
By fathoming a world, I lost me,
Now battling with its gravity.

As to a black hole again thrown,
Then all that meant to be, gone,
From taking, sticking to oblivion,
From this higher place, blown.

She crashes all as a wrecking ball,
To by the blast I backward roll,
Fault is my own, not all goes,
Blown from where she not follows.

God life gave, craving false slay,
And today He took it all away,
Outpouring all taking treason,
And reason that I did imprison.

You are the only with a key,
That from this vault I can free,
Although I did you wrong,
For fights end awaiting gong.

Entwined in that world believes,
Yet aware how it us deceives,
I had a plan in I to uncharted,
Relief that alters, I reconstructed.

For all that I thought I've got,
Now I see I actually have not,
By love that heaven can give,
Or without same make us live.

I'll see you again in those lands,
We'll speak then of how it ends,
Someone from far telling of thus,
Days passed before we come to us.

I only needed you to believe in,
In this sin, all I've already been,
Doing that I must, still this abides,
Outside it all, some beauty hides.

I breathe in beyond here sighted,
Into easy that now most existed,
On top of all, once you scripted,
Real becomes only there depicted.

All just not belong to Your universe,
Diverse by freedom of their curse,
Those triggers I'll manage to avoid,
Outlast this hunger that annoyed.

For by this I thought to show,
So that all can know where I go,
To serve only my verve deserve,
The rest but come to I unnerve.

Your effect, nonbeliever did turn,
For a debater you show concern,
So we could this imitation escape,
That us they here wish to make.

From their mechanisms broken,
That for a while, for us spoken,
All they give, I by them outlive,
Yet you are that made I believe.

Then losing my feet, on a peak,
Where without word we speak,
While inversely of it all I spoke,
They wore made to only mock.

All is messed, nothing is to do,
To leave you too, is all I knew,
What means such intrusion,
That leaves I in confusion?

To faith give, to faith receive,
Only do that faithful do live,
Why mention a mass affection?
I ought to speak of an exception.

It is amazing to fly, anywhere be,
Yet free only if your eyes I'd see,
I could've died many times before,
Until now, I knew not what for.

'Half way to heaven, then back to hell,
Clock on a wall stops yet I cannot tell,
Here is happiness, caving in on us,'
Sure that all here is just made to pass.

'Crawling out of love, I'm falling,
It is round again, I'm still staling.
Something new to throw in confusion,
Knowing what it means, clear after illusion.

Closing eyes, until again I can see,
I'm not supposed to be back here...'

Skye – Clock To Stop

Chances Are ...

By time, us may come to align,
In a chance that made you mine,
I can just fire right out of here,
In any direction myself steer.

And then flowing before you,
Yet knowing not what to do,
As if mind exploded in universe,
And into such unfamiliar verse.

All this pain that us could tear,
Or fill with gentleness and care,
Pushing of course, as if lost,
Look for that I love to say most.

She so smooth, loving as the sky,
Savior of an idea you are to I,
He that blow wind to my chest,
To this rest for you are the best.

For nothing I thought to persist,
While to get to you is reason I exist,
To future that my heart is leading,
To this feeling, beyond meaning.

You are fever, secret selection,
All I cared for is your attention,
I travelled so far for this gravity,
Somewhere in space was she.

Holding I together by its rules,
While all around pushes and pulls,
Although unaware of melancholy,
My hands had cut all the folly.

I never did, yet I always knew,
It'll come down to me or you,
Flying on array of probability,
Into more, into this possibility.

Much smoke I passed through,
Something else I wish pursue,
From here, where none is pure,
Then sure, by you I can endure.

Leaving I still in story another,
It is the one made for I rather,
I'd die for something to adore,
Yet world made sense no more.

Through the incision, your vision,
In it one mission, one true decision,
As a tune found to endlessly spin,
How lovely it's been, how serene.

Letting never expire that inspire,
Fire yours I am allowed to admire,
Finally, God and me come to agree,
On a spectacle that indeed is thee.

II

Addicted to that you depicted,
Then, just as quickly evicted,
Look back on accomplishment,
That to us something meant.

When beyond sunset we met,
When all the clocks come reset,
With you myself I wish entangle,
Across a sky, your will spangle.

As a star I flood, to tide overturn,
Seeking for only word you yearn,
As need for you takes over lead,
Exceeding all other need.

Before and above all other matter,
By you, world I saw that is better,
Return a favor, it is now my duty,
Splashing now with your beauty.

You so white, as a new prospect,
Making I forget all in retrospect,
To layers beneath made so clear,
Waiting for I to as larva appear.

Than out of here you I did hoist,
Into a moist sense of the poised,
By this peace all now written is,
By this all else I come to dismiss.

As all beneath clouds blur out,
Aware, you it was all about,
A wish where heart can fleet,
That too far from world I hid.

Never to return, as tables turn,
Only to from you learn, I yearn,
Love in a glance, without offense,
In place immense, without a fence.

You came there or as so seem,
As beam of unconceivable dream,
To redeem loves holly theme,
Beyond outer rim of reality grim.

There to find of that was instead,
That only for this I could be glad,
Between all the options unvoiced,
While with definitive I rejoiced.

Steeper hill now I climb in relief,
By fuller breath as else is so brief,
As here troubles extend in length,
Certain made by your strength.

Once my idea this gravity found,
Resistant to all flouting around,
As my church, that I look up to,
I lived in love with all you do.

I close my eyes, there you'd be,
Still, so gentle, forever so free,
Not world, you I want around,
My church, by no wall bound.

Still living a way, I here had to,
When I can't a way I wanted to,
Awaiting day, you come my way,
When only matters what we say.

By ties with which to romanticize,
Rise to paradise, be that not dies,
I lived in a state quite unnerving,
In it nothing is worth preserving.

I could only offer you this world,
It's not enough, it not endured,
You wore more than any nation,
More than this contemplation.

I wish you could come back, I do,
Yet if you don't, that be Ok too,
As in this world only was true,
That will make you feel so blue.

Never can we exchange this gift,
Off axes we drift, deadly and swift,
In our fear, disguise, dying tides,
When we stop, what soul confides?

That not in haste decision makes,
That promise such never breaks,
That with you wishes take it slow,
Never insinuate that I not know.

Come or not, what comes of a plot?
Perhaps all better is in my thought,
Perhaps eyes need faraway stare,
No more then marvel what's there.

So living this way, in love with all,
Without knowing how us to call,
When reminded I heavy your youth,
How I was once in love with truth.

IV

So far ahead of all, back I do fall,
From so high down to so small,
Stretching a mesh that I caught,
With all I sought, that be ought.

He'll find that I want, it to fulfill,
Your will, see how this did feel,
If to none else, to myself confess,
I knew what to call happiness.

To paint a saint, in its holly act,
By higher criteria still backed,
Getting I though, it's never gone,
I want to live, you I carry on.

She hears and cares for my songs,
To its secret rhythm she belongs,
Without a right address, I render,
Although all returns to a sender.

Against your silence I again try,
That you have placed in I,
To find words that suit you,
All else was so easy to do.

As the exchange is but fraction,
It lacks that required an action,
She, by all totally undistracted,
Remaining when all is deducted.

Wondering what is in conviction,
That is too deep for depiction,
About all my reproach you rise,
Only capable to again surprise.

I, made to fly in any weather,
Yet you are something better,
Of the sky you are the dome,
The one who takes me home.

Chances are, I'll never stop,
And fail only that do give up,
All the elusive I'll shake ties,
I'll disown all that here dies.

In a dark, looking for miners' sun,
And I will not stop until I'm done,
By the wine I'll try to you forget,
Yet this was never about that.

By such haste, clear I chased,
Taken by day, no other replaced,
I set you free to by it only see,
I could never be better than we.

Though my wish is not command,
Suspicious survive, I understand,
By all in me, I could never foresee,
What of me and you came to be?

Atop A Swell

Easier they say is life with someone,
I never wanted easy, I look for one,
I care not for girls, but for a girl,
That takes me out of the swirl.

Without any to take I to a fall,
You'd be that saved my soul,
You reason for my upbeat swell,
You are reason I can compel.

You instead, that suffering ends,
Taking commands time extends,
And I can't believe, by all weight,
Set are eyes upon honest, straight.

She waited for me, so tranquil,
The wisdom, that I will steal,
I wanting only to run away,
Lost boy, I did not wish to stay.

I've given up on you, I did sway,
Losing composure, along a way,
Uncaring amongst all gone bad,
For being allowed to get me glad.

Hope that you I may per sway,
Left I with that is a better way,
Amongst that can't get it right,
In fright that you I lose might.

All I had to say, by you I still do,
I'd never mean it without you,
While life not turns to my delight,
Glad to be about you only right.

Although all your effort despite,
I wish take flight, in all fright,
From the only that identifies,
The only my wish can realize.

By that lives on this deadly route,
That not knows yet dies to find out,
Forced to speak so they can hear,
Privilege endear of those not near.

Where words wore not necessary,
Better then all you knew me,
And from that smile I knew you,
By it I'll keep coming back to you.

II

There all I knew, is by that I feel,
I can't speak yet I love you still,
Different becomes secret ground,
With none but you and I around.

While doing nothing in particular,
I run to you, to all perpendicular,
To some field distant, so clear,
Where my illusions disappear.

Picture hers partial still is might,
Time requires to inter path lite,
Where spirit goes, mind follows,
And body mine for this hollows.

And finally stop this debate,
That stood in way of true faith,
My best was only some unrest,
Yet she was there so modest.

This place on feeling builds ration,
Body sensation made to intension,
Only one of two possesses poise,
In her a choice and in I but noise.

Comfort, peace, my world did test,
Although strength required rest,
My success needs little isolation,
Is this place of my mind creation?

Element of another I found faith,
Saying more then words articulate,
There for I, yet I'm here for you,
So precise when nothing I knew.

As I just learned how to breathe,
To by calm from unmoved I lead,
I feel no joy amidst this sorrow,
Never too soon came tomorrow.

All else I disown, by seed sown,
Into some other time forgone,
As I skip to where I was drifting,
Taken by your alertness uplifting.

My mind flowed, moved to you,
Time through, my you better knew,
Coming with all I never did do,
And even forgotten that I wanted to.

By thought that is out of thought,
That somehow I to you brought,
Out of town, to surrender a soul,
Yet by shock I can't interact at all.

Pretext there I forgot somehow,
While there not needed anyhow,
As a star, consciousness I collect,
Unsure how to react, amidst affect.

Now in between a path I try stich,
From far to you I need to reach,
My song needed be about you,
You go further, else I see through.

That as you stretched to eternity,
For no other reason I needed be,
As another letter I here fill in,
Yet your side silent stood still.

Stamp with well-known face,
To that is lost without a trace,
Still amazing here I'm missing,
For I can't dismiss so pleasing.

III

She was all I wanted, else but tire,
You indeed, that should be higher,
Once I depended on here a debate,
Then by you lead to true faith.

Slow to feel, eternity you reveal,
In it still remains only your will,
Coming to I for a moment bless,
In it there she is, so harmless.

How can I ever hold you, so dear,
And at same time this aim conceal?
So that you not know, I had to go,
Too much too early I do show.

All at once here I wanted to give,
Where once I come to believe,
That is my best is not easy to do,
Beyond all I ever knew or do.

That with this closeness I fills,
There it begins, all that still lives,
Breaking the layers, in light of you,
I never thought I'd get through.

As cloak around you I wish swirl,
Suddenly at but mercy of this girl,
You are secret pulling me tread,
Not phantom but bare truth instead.

There on other side of a fence,
I found you in a field immense,
From then on eyes up only do aim,
Thought for she here I only came.

By this idea, through all I stroll,
To her as if it was only some hall,
Where I runaway as a night train,
Only by you I could sane remain.

With you that from here stems,
That expands time, space spans,
I needed this view of affection,
Before time is for true direction.

'To excitement, high mind I surrender,
I always thought we'd be together,
Yet God gave me pain of separation,
It indeed stronger left impression.

Home I've seen, sweet and distant,
Only for that was but an instant,
You took your distressing kissing,
From lands of sad exile and missing.

You not said it yet it is as you do,
We shell, my friend, here begin anew'

Quote by Pushkin

When The World Faded

I not know how you do it Father,
You that set this perfect encounter,
A moment within a moment,
And all words meant I did invent.

It's not her age, color of her hair,
In strange love all becomes fair,
She was simple made for me,
And none can do this but He.

It just works and I can't explain,
You're made to my heart reign,
Inflicting on me that I wish be,
How lovely indeed is to agree.

After that kiss, coming to ease,
Nothing else I wanted to kiss,
Mine to memory you assigned,
Mine was that part you defined.

I need let go, and steer clear,
To see if on me you grow dear,
All my hidden places I carried,
That long ago other but buried.

How long must I wait for it?
How long must a pay for it?
Path hard, narrower becomes,
Doubting I'll make it to us.

Thought to be master of a game,
Yet I was missing bit of refrain,
Winning ticket I had, to sustain,
This was all before always came.

I vanish when they come for me,
And none could find me but she,
As if I never lived by their air,
With another stream in it I pair.

Only your eyes to keep I alive,
Weight of the world to revive,
That was only true adventure,
To it in a though I still venture.

I found a song that made I glad,
That to you silken knits a thread,
For them these fairytales are mare,
To which I could here only swear.

Reappearing when I least expect,
To bring about all I did so neglect,
You have to get there to make it,
Commit to that nothing can beat.

Although out of heaven I sway,
Out of heaven when she goes away,
Yet love came and did just that,
Made I happy with where you are at.

You attend so that I understand,
Where argument comes to an end,
I seek, content is enriched by it,
Commit to that none can defeat.

When discovered is His creation,
By to it relation, feeling of elevation,
For nothing else since I do yearn,
There is only you to that I turn.

For you all this I could dismiss,
Without you it indeed nothing is,
Right on, I could leave all I've been,
For tomorrow that in you I've seen.

"Love not wins, easily it got played,
As a cane they break it, degrade,
None it defeats, but whom in it is.

...

Love but an acrostic be,
Refrain of an old melody,
It doesn't win, that non-sense is,

Bastion without guardians,
By robbers these congeals,
Naïve and easily bruised,
By joy rapt carried and confused.

..

As in corner of the eye burn low,
As little golden nuggets path sow,
God give one verse to me,
To comfort one nose rosy.

O yes, love a dolman carries,
Of fairy supreme colossus,
And perhaps it not wins,
But it unconquerable is."

Love not wins - Quote by Balasevic

Else This Is ...

For this I could not prepare,
Until I bear that you here share,
Here I wanted a proof so strong,
To on a long journey take along.

Plugged to a portal, inside gates,
Within it Lords power resonates,
With but her smile, she is divine,
Somehow for a moment all mine.

When I was lost a guide through,
Where I'd give it all up for you,
You are undeniable, you are free,
Characterizing how I wish to be.

Despite that I in moment be,
Take I with thee, to you I flee,
Another love, that here can't be,
Made to by this principle disagree.

And all that in I stood so defiant,
Only to by you turns compliant,
In chaos I find higher orders,
Stretching beyond these borders.

I needed to explore, all reviling,
Your seduction only I is healing,
From it you knew I can't move,
Sacred idea you prove, improve!

Who are you, if not a revelation?
In progressions hidden intension.
I want to be there, it is more true,
And turning all of this into you.

Plutonic, that my soul stripped,
That an angel on I does inflict,
One love, enough for a lifetime,
Cerebral, far from our crime.

I cannot fight this, it allowed is,
Your love without blame does kiss,
Once touched with your bliss,
In it something I cannot dismiss.

Taken effortlessly, gentle it grips,
A jaw drops as it seals my lips,
White light, yet no one knows,
Stretching from chin to my nose.

I still feel a wind, caught in a tree,
It was me, trying to untangle it free,
Maybe I wanted to you forget,
So that again inside you I can let.

Yet I was yours, far from remorse,
In only a secret your eye stores,
Still I find pedal to that secret gas,
Where no one knew about us.

II

Here there is nothing I hide,
Gone becomes time once tied,
Who are you, in breath a fairy,
The one that did not marry.

Path bends, star of Constance,
When life root icy into I plants,
Travelling low, I felt your glow,
Slow pulled to a space I know.

Most was wrong, little was right,
And you all ignite, as dynamite.
Left to consider, in the middle,
Life was no longer a riddle.

For true gentleness I did seek,
And my past of it could speak,
I still reach to you for my rest,
For where I need to be my best.

At once beyond, you are more,
It was you that I came here for,
Or you for I here without a clue,
Deep and the blue turns to you.

As down here you do descend,
Asking only that I not pretend,
I needed you to do that you do,
I needed you to make it true.

Beyond time that all forsakes,
And you wore that such takes,
You came to show I somehow,
I've not won yet all is not now.

You that I saved for the end,
I hope this you understand,
Do you know I seek ever since,
For where the fairytale begins?

III

For somewhere making room,
Where we can as so just zoom,
Heart leads, to those park kids,
Where story itself easily reads.

Give music that brings you near,
Dance me out of here, in a clear,
Writing it's tone I to remind,
Of this feeling I can't describe.

Here writer to silence compel,
Listening for that you'll tell,
There is nothing else to pursue,
Then you in and out of here flu.

Though lost, please don't leave I,
Just because I wanted then to fly,
You are the only under the sky,
That soul can touch, you law defy!

Amazing is all that you can do,
And I with you pulled through,
Then burst from that was first,
Now all things come reversed.

Unaware there I need to stop,
Allowed to wonder from a top,
Only through memory of you,
There was nothing else to do.

Still something I could do,
Wherever I go, I'll carry you,
Building you out of star dust,
Getting ready to out of here bust.

On this art and you persistent,
Only to such not resistant,
It is true, place not holds me,
Yet indeed only does she.

Your greatness, I needed to see,
Watching you while watching me,
I never thought this I deserve,
That us did serve I did observe.

More than words guide though,
Infinite patience, peace is you,
That I from thousand miles' dial,
To mortals here your deed file.

I could still go where I wanted to,
Yet you've already seen it though,
From outside I look in, leaning in,
You do bring where I've not been.

As secret kept, in of space a vault,
I played it almost without a fault,
For that switch, to you I still reach,
It lives, that none else could teach.

IV

Here given of heaven a teaspoon,
Hides somewhere, beyond a moon,
Forever is that carries I to land,
To sustain amazing entails talent.

Through all the phases, us dazes,
Restless heart raises, as high praises,
I play, as if it not matters anyway,
Now hoping for us there is a way.

If any could still pull it off, I can,
Shaken so we could start again,
I just wanted out there, someday,
Far from all that loves for a day.

Although I had to myself fool,
Postpone all by acting so cool,
I went beyond all that man do,
To this girl now only pursue.

Maybe to you all this is mad,
Yet I'm glad, maybe all is ahead,
Elusive, inclusive, I you please,
Seductive, attractive, me you tease.

Stretched, pulled so far to the up,
Out of this trap, through a gap,
Incredible yet real, once freed,
Where we in but silence agreed.

By her, you set in motion duty,
I did love her for her beauty,
You wanted me to and I do,
That I'd stop so clear, He knew.

Word was not enough to I bind,
Nor to indeed change my mind,
Then upon her sight entwined,
Expression divine to I assigned.

And I loved you by your law,
It had to be sincere, you know,
Although frozen by such stand,
To you all I could tell, my friend.

'Without patience to be quite mute,
Although I prayed much for it
This helpless echo fell in the same station
In which is one in my heart set'

Echo – A. Ahmatova

Convert

Running out of good I could do,
As the time nothing did pursue,
Then that you could call fantasy,
That I knew yet never could see.

Your heartbeat a routine denies,
I wish play it as if it's no surprise,
To where few can follow, I go,
Left in wow by all you bestow.

In this life of ecstasy, as a force,
For only such there is no remorse,
What I do to them seems as taboo,
Yet sweetness yours once I knew.

Made to live out this emotion,
She gave worthy of devotion,
Of course, I can make it all true,
When you ask me as you do.

Forever I hold that you grant,
And nothing ruins this moment,
Out of this time, in other place,
You did amaze by your grace.

Here I not speak much, nor ask,
Here where upon you I bask,
Then world yours became mine,
Around you entwine as a wine.

Better than my style, there a while,
Giving up lifestyle you to compile,
You that I can never indeed deny,
Certain by cry to love purify.

Here comes a sigh, it asks why,
As I deny on that I rely, I here die,
I never had any for that to long,
I wanted you to prove me wrong.

Not by that made me smile I sigh,
But by that could makes me cry,
I learn to fall and not be broken,
Yet that I know can't be spoken.

Here changed, for else tragic is,
That us separates is but a breeze,
That I meant to keep, never gone,
Promise I can't make is my own.

By thought to you win again set,
By it gone is little routine preset,
First impression finds me flat,
Yet I am indeed glad we met.

II

Other to I is now holding ties,
As I rise, from that life despise,
All else, just fights with wrong,
Something I needed to go along.

Once taken by your kindness,
That ends of world blindness,
Time and place other, so sound,
All I need to know there is found.

Take me along, from this debris,
New life piece as hopeless this is,
I feel the charge of your touch,
Each time it means so much.

I could never do, without you,
As dream that all in I made true,
Into you, although not with you,
They not knew us as we wanted to.

So far away, where we allowed be,
Yet not far enough from insanity,
I'm drifting, ever since, as I glow,
Watch me go, I can blast, I can flow.

III

Now I live by that only you give,
In nothing else indeed, I believe,
On only you I come to rely,
Therefore, not meant to yet die.

My justification, from a fraction,
When taken from this distraction,
By this peace of mind, quite sure,
By pure I walked to place secure.

None can make it so good anyhow,
I had everything, take it slow now,
Breaking though, I wish praise you,
Not stumble on my cross, as I do.

By spell lifted from howls taunted,
As path by thorns was grounded,
Yielding not to surrounding this,
As there upon you, eyes I freeze.

Let saved come out of concaved,
As to all else behind I but waved,
With a dance that space cleared,
For when out of death I appeared.

Again and again here I backtrack,
Still thinking how to get you back,
That we are will come again,
And punctures through a strain.

Train I missed, retreat is a song,
Working now on all done wrong,
X factor, as I comes off my rails,
Moment true I bail, as else fails.

'Backing it up, we missed a turn,
Coming back, you thought I learn,
Banding me back towards the light,
Paradise not comes cheap, take flight.' ¹

As dynamite, burning all on a field,
There I yield, where you kneeled,
Fake eminence trying to subdue,
Ties I to truth they never knew.

Bringing insanity to its knees,
Being for you is begging please,
One that makes me give all up,
That I by better yet could unstrap.

Yet again to show I don't know,
Yet again to show in love I grow,
By her trace, nothing is as such,
No other touch means as much.

IV

Hearing I from many miles away,
You not came to with a killer play,
Of virtuous not ruining a day,
Yet layers divide; ghost in I slay.

Find from which to stray away,
Now I know there is price to pay,
You I love without knowing why,
You I only needed to now satisfy.

Yet finding central just a bit late,
When I no longer differentiate!
Giving up by years of arrogance,
This world has killed my sense.

As all else, careless living curse,
Without knowing better or worse,
By wanting to be loved by more,
Disregarded was all I said before.

As all the stupid things we do,
I had to then unleash on you,
Never sad, playing all so glad,
To unapologizing myself I lead.

I had to work with them instead,
To be misled, they were so bad,
They, not even sufficiently curt,
To admit their joke else did hurt.

By all that exposed by so stated,
And I that just had to fake it,
Although none of it us freed,
Still our soul to it we commit.

You left them here for dead,
Not easily passed is holy tread,
Amongst those whom you lose,
For our dues, for we can't refuse.

Do as you may, upon it all feast,
In whatever you wish enlist,
I once failed on this basic level,
Once here I danced with a devil.

I was not here for you to attain,
Well disguised as all take aim,
Indian as all barged, scratched,
That which can't be untouched.

Now that me, no longer did exist,
Why on it do you still so persist,
On nonsense insist, it I not missed,
Amongst blissed that she kissed.

V

They state imaginary revive,
So I needed you to here survive,
Interaction yours does inspire,
Required for fire not to expire.

Now all right, saved by a glance,
From ignorance, from this trance,
As you step right into my groove,
You that knows my every move.

It had to be done for love, instead,
With kindness me you've lead,
Though with God I did refute,
That you I love I can't dispute.

Word from a man I could untie,
Yet you somehow I can't deny,
You give relief, however brief,
Lift stiffen grief of my disbelief.

So that I can breathe, it is true,
I'd never said it as well as you,
I dreamt well, if you I compel,
It was all about that you do tell.

You got me out, it still is great,
For that relate, it becomes faith,
I escaped all their deadly ties,
Only to rise from truth that dies.

Best part I could not conceive,
Design comes to best retrieve,
Holding it all in, word put to bad,
Growing only if it remains unsaid.

Maybe all is in another time,
By serenity to find that is mine,
Where I lay my head you lead,
Glad, amazing friend I had.

Finally, at rest, you are the best,
To a soul suddenly in pressed,
Your love only teaches me how,
Nothing else could do anyhow.

¹ Marcheeba - Blue Chair

'You got to readjust, believe you are one,
You got a trust, it's easier said then done.'

Marcheeba - Easier said then done

Ana Magda

'Lured outside of my sweet nest,
Certainty on patience places a test,
Swallow cannot my well, that is a worm,
They not bear to that I was sworn.

Although with they I need dwell,
Birds wings to this none nail,
Thin line walks a sky, eyes we lock,
Untying a rope, united with His flock.

To you I owe, in love I do believe,
That this heart beat is to retrieve,
Once I know why I was born,
Creation, elements that can't be torn.

Unquestionable of her face reflection,
To silence I dance with affection,
Meaning comes to I, to this dismiss,
Here where nothing meaningful is.'

Listening to here of liars' guilt,
That cities out of air does built,
By it I strayed, and you betrayed,
With bits of freedom I also played.

Their little lives my will did dent,
As bird a worm comes to befriend,
You and your twisting little wit,
Had nothing this beak can't beat.

Lifted from a pile, to all remind,
Taken this outlaws order behind,
Wiggle they think, in hunted ring,
Yet strapped to the same string.

'Dragging is her lap, to else strapped,
Through negligent structure in lie wrapped,
Horrid is abyss, by that I walk bridge,'
With true gesture, speech, avoid a ridge.

Kneel, for beneath she endless pit is,
That all around but endless spins,
She that for I calls to that follows,
I that wallows, as rest pit swallows.

Then dropped from that garden,
Now pride theirs seeks my pardon,
'Until I rip threads eyesight gives,
Of all those that without eyes lives.'

Tortured by a fall, towards senses,
Lifting my body that grief enhances,
Now flying to a throne I dropped,
When I topped all that bellow eloped.

'While with torches they threaten us,
This but sloppy, awkward mass,
To that beginning, my only friend,
As kid just made, yet already grand.'

While to I given is a collar of a giant,
To look beyond, lets I there be silent,
'Falsely lifted up, coming up to me,
My will is to part take in this misery.'

You will learn, strength respected be,
The weak will seek to this make me,
Solute banished ruler that here finishes,
That their pride of numbers extinguishes.

'Protector of light, wise builder by power,
That build it's tower in a darkest hour,
To castle built on sharp end of a stick,
Just to make you loving, gentle, meek.'

Where they never wanted, we meet,
Stand to me, without grounded feet,
'In dark eye of a bird hope is made,
That with worms here did associate.

Calling upon their or mine wasted time,
Ancient being, with mad do I rhyme?
Or forever have I their burden erased,
That they hold in their crooked chest.'

Part taken from Mefesto and other songs of Ana Magda
Perhaps missed is a quote, so don't hold me to it.

Ideal

By discovery that lets me imagine,
Of all that did mean a sky serene,
Wondering infinitely on my own,
Without knowing that I was home.

Outside usual, in perfect hangout,
I escape when you I think about,
Touch replace by that so eased,
I exist by that of which you consist.

Nowhere else I have to run,
Stuck in a smile, search is done,
When I close my eyes, you I see,
There, everywhere we could be.

I thought I loved, indeed I've not,
Unaware I sought that He brought,
While in but this breath we meet,
None beat this recollection sweet.

I admit, for a bit I wish with you sit,
And your sight may such permit,
Of it I can't get enough, nor let go,
I just can tell that I love you so.

Though I know nothing about you,
Yet her simplicity seems so true,
Is it knowledge us did per sway,
Or from a fairytale take away?

Strange, yet of her feeling is this,
The more I know, more I'll miss,
Just sending a message to strife,
I'll come to see you in a next life.

You're here indeed yet not of now,
Future some divine is somehow,
Tonight it is changing my will,
To let me enlist to something real.

Not meant to be lost, gone too far,
Second chance to find who we're,
Is it you I love? I can't say I know,
Or the world that made you so.

You come, providing a way out,
Else instead is what it's all about,
You'd be better in this and that,
You let me as far as I could get.

You that never even said a word,
By contemplation thus be heard,
Only by you, I come to love me,
For effort I plea, by your decree.

And all that remains in maybe,
My fantasy now comes to free,
From where I stood suspended,
Wonder where it could've ended.

As I discard all that story unfolds,
Only undone, promise still holds,
Part is wish that closure forgoes,
Artificial is that year round grows.

An instant perfection not deceives,
Here all for but moment next lives,
Again and again, eternal did span,
Imagined is still same as then.

These days all I want to do,
Is think about me and you,
To see all that this can mean,
There's no time in between.

You're my spur and my star,
Just for as long as you're far,
While to you right is denied,
You could be to all applied.

Poetries dream soft I taps,
Hidden is flawless that I traps,
With you I'd go rather,
Mother to all thought other.

Wishing to I you'd still assign,
Just a little of your spear time,
Or are none as that do so seem,
And none match of it our dream?

I kiss that here never does play,
Only that is meant to be someday,
In this time for you I do know,
By briefness made without a flaw.

II

Not to hurt view of a wish this,
To find it superhuman actual is,
I did seek for only this symmetry,
Yet here indeed it not comes free.

Perhaps you, I'll see someday,
You that can make it all OK,
Before then, grim I need redeem,
And travel through the extreme.

As there is no love world stores,
If it is indeed without love yours,
But this offer, beauty it held sure,
Love sad, ugly could not endure.

Yet it's not over, to it we agreed,
Even when heart misses a beat,
Flower far from I, still dreamed,
Untouched by it all or so I seemed.

Perhaps you be for who I seek,
Fervent heart gentle word speaks,
Where my secret voice traveled,
Into where miracle I unraveled.

In darkness, seemingly unending,
Then an echo, you're sending,
Protected from here all said load,
Saved from wrong, I need be proud.

Then we could still together be,
By thee, more powerful than me,
I can't even see that I discovered,
As a dream my eyes still covered.

Battle fought my mind and heart,
Other cannot play so safe its part,
One for next opportunity can wait,
And the other just did not hesitate.

And this drama that I most tried,
Comes completely played inside,
There I confess only the passing,
To our curse, not of our blessing.

Though not made to my mind trap,
Outside disrupt yet inside I not stop,
That without a breath I come to tell,
You are the only that may propel.

Crashing a cerebral in your eyes,
In this high home I cannot size,
Suddenly she this heart unlocks,
Awaiting for out of the box.

Yet high that here I did devour,
Was that I not create but discover.
For me it is still so hard to see,
Why couldn't it be, you and me?

That to none I can say I can to you,
You are that I better then any knew,
Most important for I to claim a day,
It was up to me to here such say.

Without it something else we are,
We could go so far, beyond a star,
And if I'd be without your song,
To across line pass, I'd not long.

'Without your eyes, sky would not exist,
In our little apartment it I'd missed,
Without your smile that was so near,
Walls these would never disappear.'

Something still pull me up there,
Where they teach what was fair,
The shine there was the intension,
Yet all in the way of its impression.

Certain is will, that I cannot fail,
Nor stop on an amazing trail,
Complex, harmonized, dependent,
Is that on me you place a pennant.

For just a moment, real I feel peace,
In it none for a moment guilty is,
Only she is, more then life this,
That I by a promise do dismiss.

Without you, death I can take,
Without you, Lord I not awake,
I wanted to go where all is ours,
Where sky breaks for few hours.

For love was else, to it heart goes,
Nothing better then it, soul knows,
Far from here, a flower there rose,
That I can but watch as it grows.

Love was but this endless trust,
That knew what we do must,
By a perfect song turned all in,
By dead eyes world tried to dim.

Needing bright, with her is sight,
I could not forget that was right,
Where it all went, I never knew,
To find out was all I need to do.

In but a dream I loved you,
Hold on to that I can't pursue,
As from it I am looking to land,
Reality alters as event never fled.

Of truth a smile, eternal file,
That by your eyes I compile,
My secret pleasure, only bliss,
All that in my silence soul sees.

III

Imagine how lost, from all here torn,
Then somewhere else becoming born,
You I attain, yet by chains still bound,
I found, that here can't hang around.

All let me down, nothing I trust,
Then in you blast, to all a contrast,
There was nothing for I here,
Then you made it abundantly clear.

Busy is world for all I need to say,
Then you, that has a whole day,
Only in recollection finding time,
To moments with you define.

As words become so hard to find,
Once with you suddenly entwined,
You spoke not, as if this you knew,
To temptation nether itself threw.

For sin is only thing I ever knew,
Nothing in my sleeve, by all I do,
Through time, above all to ring,
Your will left me here to sing.

By a world exhausted and mad,
Only by a thought of you glad,
I'm else instead, beyond a bend,
With that I wish leave for the end.

As they'll crush every high ride,
And all that here was wide eyed,
So quickly, child in we destroy,
By the little reasons they employ.

Too late I thought comes this truth,
For its foundation is still in youth,
For I, someone else still did exist,
That by its secret all else deceased.

None I favor yet none you are alike,
You I can take for ride on my bike,
As if I knew you from back then,
Of love a redeemer, time you span.

I had nothing, then you do give,
Without which I'd care not live,
My grief forever you deceased,
Though I forgot you could exist.

On a course that is getting worse,
On every step it fills with remorse,
Taking my step, fading for years,
You heeled, you that not despairs.

Because you are so, I've outdone,
Infection that popular did become,
Here only one thing to pursue,
That's nothing I'd rather do.

In order to all not spike in spite,
I need to find someone I do like,
As nothing was according to me,
Then in all this I found she.

In you I trust, by you through I blast,
Is it because I want to or that I must?
Here where I not know that I knew,
Nor all I was capable to now pursue.

Thinking brought to learn from me,
Instead I only do from your beauty,
I left house in a tree, pink dusks,
Where life by love in sun basks,

Don't ask my mother how I endure,
For I, you were became only cure,
Although her I just can't elude,
Without I, she would not be good.

IV

You, I could not turn away from,
By you done, for you I become,
When my faith needed proof,
Then she got me through the roof.

As if well I knew all about you,
I don't need much but it had to be true,
Only a few that lived forever,
I needed for this endeavor.

All changed by them alleged,
And I only that there I pledged,
Now I put you before how I feel,
For you are the only that is real.

Painted in white, on my very chest,
After years my soul still caressed,
It is so bizarre, it is so refined,
Forever same, beyond my mind.

You I took in, when in you lean,
Passing sin exchanged for thrill serene,
By passion this I was not torn,
To nothing else I could've sworn.

I had something more to live for,
Nothing can I as much as you adore,
Nothing happened since we aligned,
Busted, blinded, to only it assigned.

Recalling what you mean to me,
For in thee I see how I want to be,
I wish look on with wild expectation,
To be lifted to long lost anticipation.

Only where you go I had to be,
All the rest was just not for me,
You know there is nothing I can't do,
Only this tread I needed to pursue.

It was so easy, without commotion,
Listening intensely signs of devotion,
Believing deeply as a child, to be true,
Those things I no longer here can do.

Yet where I was, still a path sowing,
Not from but to where I must be going,
I also do not consent to only a word,
By deed proven is loves own accord.

You that by a smile once said hey,
Sensation you could I still convey,
Every new year, every time I pray,
Always the same thing I could say.

You are closure so we can go on,
Yet open still left that is forgone,
Feeling so good, years can't elude,
When I lost hope that I love could.

Little afraid to cross the line,
Lovers only through time,
Mistrust needs an explanation,
In it they find true sensation.

Lifting of other world, a curtain,
By only you I was made certain,
All undone some promise holds,
And forgoes on of now rewards.

That I could be something else,
Not speaks of tales that us fails,
Through all, silence yours thunders,
Far from carcass of now are your wonders.

While on any another grail, I fail,
None anymore I could so compel,
Scream still sings, jerking strings,
Yet my bell to it never rings.

There still waiting for a day,
There waiting for you to say,
This love, best is for my heart,
Be good, for I can't myself guard.

When finally, it comes to burst,
It only your ways conversed,
Three times a pain for I to realize,
On three times the love now relies.

Talent lies that to all state us ties,
You come through and above rise,
To song of you complete I long,
Yet to more then it, you belong.

All words with time wear out,
That to you not find a route,
I want to go where none watch,
Disappear as match set by torch.

Quote from Far in Us (Daleko u Nama - Vasko Popa)

Love Is...

Carries blessed beauties grace,
Who's every trace I embrace,
It walks quiet as the night,
To all and none holding right.

From nature of man, it states,
With relevance domesticates,
Swiftly it alone worlds owned,
As virtuous eyes look beyond.

Itself it needed not explain,
Nor can it itself refrain,
You know it's there, as you sprung,
Love, always fresh and young.

Yet familiar in its own way,
It fades not as all else may,
Not physical enough to strain,
Only one in heart may remain.

In famine a feast, darkness lit,
With pale chick and bare feet,
By moon dust drawing a trail,
On river dark holy laying grail.

Idea attract, from else distract,
Making I touch her every part,
As sculptor does with his art,
Love is to see that is her heart.

That in his stone is gently set,
Is kept within by your breath,
Around you I silently swirled,
Feeling as on top of the world.

Some life incredible to instill,
Far reach to before you kneel,
In it I flow, I can to forever go,
As to you I still look with owe.

Purpose all other dismissed,
Pure bliss, this only is missed,
She grounds me, she'll amaze,
Upon she I just want to gaze.

That is my beloved quietude,
Good that above else stood,
Effortless, impossible it seems,
Imaginary and insane it feels.

For it is deeper still than a cry,
For whisper to soften I still try,
So hard it is, as you disappear,
And tear speaks of all so clear.

Yet that knew me better is you,
Then I knew you, you I pursue,
As true love is pressed to cope,
Without all we're meant to top.

I need run, that hill again mount,
Where stops that time does count,
Sensitivity only sense here fills,
That heart spills, eternal refills.

Secluded, stretching to forever,
Embarking on naked endeavor,
Endless garden of green, gold,
Where grace eternal we unfold.

Once exposed is beauty of a soul,
In which love is goal, there is all,
Thought of it, heart and face lit,
I belong to that none can defeat.

As my monastery this love stood,
Gentle, good, doubt to conclude,
By you, worlds straps and depths,
Becomes too small for our steps.

I not forget, beyond all gaps,
In it centuries I could collapse,
Eyes locked on distance solid,
Smile revealed, by wonder lit.

To a mystery that lives in thee,
Plenty for she is plenty for me,
The only us could kill and heal,
Lord by you himself did reveal.

She is my tree, and my star,
My waterfall, a path too far,
My church and a meadow,
My light and my shadow.

Blanket this is she and a chair,
To rest a soul on that I swear,
A world I'd build around she,
By of her thought, world I flee.

I seek your thrill, to as never feel,
I wanted all that you do conceal,
In the end, you I come to adore,
Always little more then before.

More then I know, in distance glows,
Beyond control, out of reach it flows,
How all this goes, no one knows,
As the feeling grows, time slows.

Freedoms risks, all except it sinks,
Wonder seeks, of innocence speaks,
For a second losing this familiarity,
I'm free, in love, with all to agree.

Don't ask how this love happens,
Nobody knows, it makes no sense,
In moment each, you I discover,
Forever more then but some lover.

Tell where, when, I not spare,
Since then, I see you everywhere,
As you, living for that light,
Telling us of its secret delight.

Only to that my soul strives,
It this occasion still revives,
Always leaning towards a goal,
If I'm to ever to get there at all.

I'm closer, by losing every fear,
Then you appear, ever so near,
Sitting above a sudden breeze,
Beyond all doubt, she simple is.

Let love lead, breath to dismiss,
This she is, that I forever kiss,
May I travel where you stay?
Where I just can't look away.

For only you blissful made me,
Better then all you remember me,
Through illusions I'll find a gap,
Of times sting I could never trap.

Things I can't forget in I still run,
Perhaps they are yet to come,
Now carried away, too exposed,
When our eyes all have proposed.

To else that I still couldn't confess,
Yet in silence it not meant to pass,
By all thinking life was but a race,
Yet before me is all that I chaise.

Let the road lead back be you,
For you, nothing I would not do,
Beauty forgives only those sure,
Nor needs explain feeling pure.

My live was not for everyone,
But for one, to that I do run,
If we knew we, this guarantee,
For my own I not need worry.

By your court meet with a smile,
Collarless, in love with your stile,
I'll find you, or to I, you'll be sent,
In life's quest, you are fulfillment.

Where I had all that I do miss,
All indeed accomplished is,
And it all comes back to you,
All the things only you can do.

Infinite but brief offers a sight,
Yet nothing ever was so right,
There you are, ever so sweet,
That new world in darkness lit.

You can come in and I de cease,
And take whatever you please,
Paused becomes other pursuit,
Once you appear on my route.

Wish mine comes understood,
Before good I forever did elude,
Born to find for that I do yearn,
As star, by that I burn, so stern.

Priority she is, that else buries,
That not varies, price its carries,
All that promise had to keep,
Here I found that never weep.

Beyond all gambles heart rambles,
To a glint then before it trembles,
Quivering still before that is free,
That I can silence, with only a glee.

A moment, then it's time to go,
With all I only needed to know,
She is my girl, all else this blurs,
Love is not love if it not endures.

Yours so dear, lets me death beat,
Or instead it with a smile meet,
Waiting on guide that simply is,
Your kiss to I from this dismiss.

Where all is given away, mending,
This here I'm complementing,
Waiting with request pending,
For that to heaven is transcending.

There she in white, out of sight,
Reflecting well a faraway light,
To it I disappear without a fight,
And all's right as we take flight.

It tames, it moves, hiding delights,
As another page my faith writes,
Better then my breath conceived,
Or a dream, idle insight it received.

Negligent irrelevant deflected light,
In time we spoil, all beauty despite,
Catching dreamer unprepared,
Yet your presence, all declared.

Now climbing steep steps to stance,
To lumbering it vast risk presents,
Pulling me to leave loves pledge,
While standing terrified on the edge.

Still I to heaven leap compile,
Transcending resilience of a smile,
Carried through depth of abyss,
Soul to release, after you it flies.

What did they ever know of joy,
All I wanted within reach of a boy,
All else as it never was,
Only love on goes...

... and then He let me see her face. This is a story about her beauty, love and still my failed duty, a girl, not of this world, love at first sight, everlasting delight and all its innocent wandering. When from my way I again sway, new years' eve she turns to a day. For a moment so high, she is a reason why; that none believe is all I can't deny. Special intrusion, and all my confusion. All that silence can with a smile only say, all that be may. Set in another place, by His grace, when I was brought to see your face. As continuation to She, where all of them are real, except for me.

Unending appeal of a moment inserting everlasting joy, adding to Lords aptitude, elevation, she is a culminating tower of faith, placed out of reach of all that such fail to rate. This is a story of her beauty, ultimately cementing to Lord duty.